

# THE HOMILIES OF POPE JOHN PAUL II

## \*\*\* NOTE \*\*\*

**This document is intended to be viewed on your computer screen or searched for**

**key words. If you intend to print it out, the document will be about 90 pages long.**

This database consists of 4,407 separate homilies, addresses, discourses and speeches of Pope John Paul II on 3,156 separate dates, from the day after his elevation to the Papacy on October 16, 1978 to February 20, 2000. There are nearly six million words in these transcripts, representing a total of more than 1,200 hours of speaking.

The Holy Father's speaking topics are as varied as the purpose and value of human suffering, the value of sports, the evils of drug abuse, the beauty of breastfeeding, and the proper use of computers, vacations, television and the media. He also speaks at length on the lives of previous Popes and Saints, on the defense of human life, and he gives us complete courses on the Creed, the theology of the body, and Our Lady and the Rosary.

This database makes use of the Holy Father's easy-to-understand yet profound speaking style to make it seem as if he is your own personal theology professor.

Since very few people will read all of these homilies, about ten percent of them are marked with asterisks [\*] at the *beginnings* of their titles as being the most significant for pro-life activists (the symbol [-] at the *end* of a title indicates that it is not yet available on this database, but will be included in the next edition of the Library CD). This includes the excellent series on the theology of the body, which the Holy Father specifically delivered to counter the heretical and anti-life views of dissenters like Fr. Charles Curran.

This document lists homilies, speeches and addresses by date in **YYYYMMDD** format. For example, the date "**19880904**" means September 4, 1988, a date during which the Pope spoke on Saint Don Bosco, our love for Mary, and the feminine identity of women religious.

If you are interested in looking up a particular topic, use the word search routine included in your word processing program. Tips on how to use it are in your program manual. For information on how to use the word-search routines contained in Microsoft Word and WordPerfect 5.1, see the "**CONTENTS**" document in the root directory of this Library Compact Disc.

A modern-day personal computer does not take long to search thousands of documents for a particular word. For example, a search through the homilies and addresses of Pope John Paul II for the word "abortion" takes

about 50 seconds on a 200 MHZ machine [newer computers will be much faster], and reveals 84 references dealing with this topic.

The Pope in particular uses his General Audiences as opportunities to develop theological themes in depth, and sometimes spends several years delivering sequential talks in order to speak on certain topics in great detail.

These series of General Audiences are clearly marked as shown below.

**Theology of the Body**, marked as (**Body-\*\***), 152 total talks;

- \* Original Unity of Man and Woman (22 talks, September 5, 1979 to April 2, 1980)
- \* Adultery and Concupiscence (28 talks, April 16, 1980 to January 7, 1981)
- \* Purity (7 talks, January 14 to April 8, 1981)
- \* The Role of Art (5 talks, April 15 to May 6, 1981)
- \* Resurrection of the Body (7 talks, November 11, 1981 to February 3, 1982)
- \* Celibacy and Virginity (14 talks, March 19 to July 21, 1982)
- \* The Sacrament of Marriage (21 talks, July 28, 1982 to January 26, 1983)
- \* Personal Freedom and Morality (5 talks, July 20 to August 24, 1983)
- \* Redemption (11 talks, October 12 to December 21, 1983)
- \* Reconciliation with God (11 talks, September 28, 1983 to April 8, 1984)
- \* Human Love in the Divine Plan (5 talks, May 23 to July 4, 1984)
- \* *Humanae Vitae* (16 talks, July 11 to November 28, 1984)

**The Truths of Faith and Morals**, marked as (**Faith-\*\***), 20 total talks;

- \* Role of Catechesis in the Church (6 talks, December 5, 1984 to March 6, 1985)
- \* Faith and Revelation (14 talks, March 20 to July 10, 1985)

**The Apostle's Creed**, marked as (**Creed-\*\***), 232 total talks;

- \* God the Father (10 talks, July 24 to November 23, 1985)
- \* The Divine Sonship of Jesus (2 talks, October 30 and November 6, 1985)
- \* The Holy Spirit (2 talks, November 13 and 20, 1985)
- \* Unity and Distinction in the Holy Trinity (4 talks, November 27 to December 18, 1985)
- \* The Mystery of Creation (6 talks, January 1 to April 2, 1986)
- \* Man is Made in the Image of God (3 talks, April 9 to April 23, 1986)
- \* Divine Providence (9 talks, April 30 to July 9, 1986)
- \* The Angels (4 talks, July 23 to August 13, 1986)
- \* The Reality of Sin (12 talks, August 20 to December 10, 1986)
- \* The Identity and Person of Jesus Christ (60 talks, January 7, 1987 to August 26, 1988)
- \* The Crucifixion (12 talks, August 31 to December 14, 1988)
- \* The Resurrection (8 talks, January 15 to March 29, 1989)
- \* The Ascension (4 talks, April 5 to April 19, 1989)
- \* The Holy Spirit (81 talks, April 26, 1989 to July 3, 1991)

- \* The Four Marks of the Church (18 talks, July 10 to December 18, 1991)

**The Mysteries of the Catholic Church**, marked as (**Church-\*\***), 117 total talks;

- \* The Church as a Priestly People (12 talks, January 8 to May 6, 1992)
- \* Prophetic Nature of the Ecclesial Community (5 talks, May 13 to June 24, 1992)
- \* Bishops in the Church (8 talks, July 1 to November 18, 1992)
- \* The Role of the Pope (10 talks, November 25, 1992 to March 24, 1993)
- \* Priests in the Church (18 talks, March 31 to September 22, 1993)
- \* Deacons in the Church (4 talks, September 29 to October 20, 1993)
- \* Laity in the Church (15 talks, October 27, 1993 to April 20, 1994)
- \* The Mystery of Human Suffering (2 talks, April 27 and June 15, 1994)
- \* Women's Role in the Church (8 talks, June 22 to August 17, 1994)
- \* Consecrated Life (24 talks, August 31, 1994 to March 29, 1995)
- \* The Missionary Nature of the Church (9 talks, April 5 to June 21, 1995)
- \* The Unity of the Church (6 talks, June 28 to August 30, 1995)

**The Blessed Virgin Mary**, marked as (**BVM-\*\***)

(70 talks, September 6, 1995 to November 12, 1997) (series in progress)

## LIST OF HOMILIES, ADDRESSES AND SPEECHES

### **DATE YYYYMMDD**

- 19781017** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. Pope Pledges Fidelity to Vatican Council II.
- 19781018** — Audience with the Sacred College of Cardinals: "A Sign of the Universality of the Church."
- 19781022** — Homily marking the beginning of his pastoral ministry. **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "History of Salvation Begins with the Virgin Mary's "Fiat"."
- 19781025** — [\*] General Audience. "The Virtue of Prudence."
- 19781029** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Pope Lauds Rosary: So Rich, So Simple."
- 19781101** — General Audience. "Feast of All Saints: Another Life After Death in God's Plan of Salvation."
- 19781104** — Address. "In the Footsteps of Saint Charles."
- 19781105** — [\*] Address. "A Visible Sign of the Mission of Women." **ALSO:** Address. "Help Us to Bring Christ Closer to Our Times." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let Us Pray for Rome and for Italy."
- 19781108** — General Audience. "Look for Jesus."
- 19781109** — Speech to the Roman Clergy: "The World Today Needs Your Priestly Witness."
- 19781112** — Pope John Paul Takes Possession of the Lateran. "Only Love Constructs ..." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Greetings and Best Wishes to All: Recalls Native Parish in Wadowice."
- 19781115** — General Audience. "Courage!"
- 19781119** — Angelus Message. "Wherever You May Be in the World, Persevere in the Faith!" **ALSO:** "The Priest a Man for Others."
- 19781122** — [\*] General Audience. "The Virtue of Temperance."
- 19781126** — "To Serve Mankind in Order to Be "In Solidarity with Christ"." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Fidelity of the Church to the Kingdom of God."
- 19781129** — General Audience. "Advent Relives Mystery of God's Coming to Man."
- 19781203** — Angelus Message. "Advent Marks the Beginning of a New Life." **ALSO:** "The "Domestic Church" in the Parish Community."
- 19781206** — General Audience. "Man is "The Image of God"."
- 19781208** — Angelus Message. "The Doctrine of the Church On the Immaculate Conception." **ALSO:** "Mary a Decisive Moment in the History of Salvation."
- 19781210** — "For You, I Am a Bishop; with You, I Am a Christian!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "For Peace in the Holy Land, Lebanon, Iran."
- 19781213** — General Audience. "Creation: God's Gift of Love."
- 19781217** — "The Charism of St. Paul in the Pontificate of Paul VI." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Crib, School of Poverty, Simplicity and Love."
- 19781224** — Angelus Message. "Christ's Love for Man's Salvation."
- 19781225** — "Solidarity with Those Who Suffer in Being Deprived of Human Rights." **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Accept the Great Truth Concerning Man."
- 19781227** — General Audience. "The Search for God Along the Ways of Life."
- 19781231** — [\*] "Fundamental Family Values Include Conjugal Love, Life." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Love and Respect for the Aged."
- 19790101** — "Let 1979 Be a Year of Peace." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "In the Light of the Virgin Mary."
- 19790103** — [\*] General Audience. "Love and Respect for Nascent Life." **ALSO:** General Audience. "The Family At the Center of Society's Well-Being."
- 19790106** — "Epiphany: Feast of the Vitality of the Church."

**19790107** — Angelus Message. "The Fundamental Right of Religious Freedom." **ALSO:** "Pope's Mass in Polish Broadcast By Vatican Radio."

**19790110** — [\*] General Audience. "Uphold the Dignity of Motherhood." **ALSO:** General Audience. "On Every Face a Reflection of Mary's Sweetness."

**19790114** — "Man's Answer to God's Call to Service." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Role of the Seminary in the Diocesan Community."

**19790117** — General Audience. "Unity is a Gift of God."

**19790121** — Angelus Message. "Learn to Overcome Evil with Good."

**19790124** — General Audience. "A Pilgrim to Guadalupe." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Christ, the Great Friend and Brother."

**19790125** — "Love Christ and Through Christ, Men!" **ALSO:** Address. Holy Father's Address On His Arrival in the Dominican Republic.

**19790126** — "If You Have Met Christ, Proclaim Him!" **ALSO:** "Mexico Ever Faithful."

**19790127** — "Hail, Mother of Mexico, Mother of Latin America."

**19790128** — [\*] "Pope Emphasizes Place of Family." **ALSO:** Opening Address at the Puebla Conference. "Evangelization in Latin America's Present and Future."

**19790129** — "Be Real Witnesses of Christ."

**19790202** — "Christ Illumines the Mystery of Man."

**19790204** — Angelus Message. "No Barrier to Christ's Love."

**19790206** — Address. "That My Stay in Poland May Strengthen People's "Unflagging Desire to Live the Faith."

**19790207** — General Audience. "Puebla Conference Expresses Collegiality." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Bishops form Unity with Pope as Head."

**19790210** — "The "Magnificat" Answers Questions On Evangelizing."

**19790211** — Angelus Message. "Pope Recalls Meeting the Sick in Mexico and the Anniversary off the Lateran Pacts." **ALSO:** "Dignity and Majesty of the Suffering Man."

**19790214** — General Audience. Holy Father Urges Church to Continue Prayers for the Aims of Latin America. **ALSO:** General Audience. "Witness of Unity By the Bishops of Latin-America."

**19790218** — "The Parish: The Presence of Christ Among Us." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pray for Peace for Suffering Peoples."

**19790221** — General Audience. "Liberation Theology Involves "That Truth Which Made Us Free"." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Be Witnesses to Christ, the Truth!"

**19790225** — Angelus Message. "Fear for Brothers Engaged in War." **ALSO:** "The Parish: The Dwelling of God with Men." **ALSO:** "Pope Blesses Marriage of Young Roman Couple."

**19790228** — General Audience. "Turn to God and Purify the Heart." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Penitence Purifies and Leads to God."

**19790229** — "The Call to Overcome Sin."

**19790304** — Angelus Message. "Bowing the Head, a Sign of Humility."

**19790311** — "Our Hope Springs From Faith in Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "John Paul II Announces First Encyclical."

**19790313** — "In the Service of Christ Throughout His Whole Life."

**19790314** — General Audience. "Prayer, a "First" On the Way to True Conversion of Heart."

**19790318** — Angelus Message. "From This Light a Message of Peace to European Peoples." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Pope Recalls Person and Work of Pope Pius XII." **ALSO:** "Let Us Build the House of God Together with Houses of Men."

**19790321** — General Audience. "Why Lenten Fasting." **ALSO:** [\*] General Audience. "Values That Come From Renunciation."

**19790325** — "The Meaning of the Cross." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. Holy Father Announces His Forthcoming Trip to Poland.

**19790328** — General Audience. "Almsdeeds - A Going Out towards Others." **ALSO:**

General Audience. "Lenten Season Aims At Good Preparation for Feast of Easter." **ALSO:** General Audience. "To Seek the Well-Being of Others."

**19790330** — "Christ Unknown is the Great Tragedy of Our Lives."

**19790331** — "The Gift of the Priestly Vocation."

**19790401** — "Important Role of the Family in Society and in the Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "God Speaks with the Word of the Cross."

**19790404** — General Audience. "Almsdeeds: The Universal of Justice and of Solidarity."

**19790408** — Angelus Message. "Jesus Christ, the Author and Perfector of Our Faith." **ALSO:** "Divine Plan of Love Realized in the Cross."

**19790411** — General Audience. "Christ Spoke to Us the Language of Love, Stronger Than Death."

**19790412** — "Perseverance and Fidelity." **ALSO:** "The Last Supper Manifests Christ's Outstanding Love."

**19790413** — Address. "Stay with Us, Lord, Through Your Cross."

**19790414** — "New Life in the Light of Christ."

**19790415** — "The Cross: Supreme Teacher of Truth of God and of Man."

**19790418** — General Audience. "Easter Time - Day of the Church."

**19790421** — "Obedience and Joy in the Spirit of the Diaconate."

**19790422** — "Baptismal Catechesis in Life of the Parish." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Christ's Program in Regard to Man."

**19790425** — General Audience. "Christian Universality of Rome in the History of Mankind."

**19790429** — *Regina Caeli*. "Let Us Pray together for Uganda." **ALSO:** "The Dignity of Woman and Her Mission," to API-GOLF (Italian Professional Association of Family Collaborators)

**19790430** — "Croatia Faithful to the Church for Thirteen Centuries of Her History."

**19790502** — General Audience. "Mary is with Us as a Mother."

**19790506** — "Following the Example of Jesus Let Everyone Be a "Good Shepherd"." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Love of Those Called is the Hope of the Church."

**19790509** — General Audience. "The Paschal Significance of the Good Shepherd."

**19790513** — *Regina Caeli*. "Peace and Brotherhood for All of Africa." **ALSO:** "Love is the Law of Our Abiding in Christ."

**19790515** — "Ordinary Pastoral Care and Prayer to Achieve Revival of Vocations."

**19790516** — General Audience. "Profile of the Good Shepherd."

**19790518** — "Ardent Prayer: A Fervent Cry for Peace and Reconciliation."

**19790520** — *Regina Caeli*. "The Need to Construct More Churches Here." **ALSO:** "Gratitude for the Gift of the Spirit."

**19790523** — General Audience. "The Missionary Nature of the Church." **ALSO:** "... the Human Progress of the Portuguese Nation." **ALSO:** Message for XIII World Communications Day. "Social Communications: Protecting the Child and Promoting His Best Interest in the Family and in Society."

**19790526** — "Tropical Interest of the Message of St. Philip Neri."

**19790527** — *Regina Caeli*. "Pope Speaks On Confirmation, Social Communications, His Trip to Poland." **ALSO:** Homily During the Ordination of Twenty-Six Archbishops.

**19790530** — General Audience. "The Gifts of Pentecost for a More Mature Faith."

**19790602** — "No One Can Exclude Christ From the History of Mankind."

**19790603** — "Plea for Spirituality Unity of Christian Europe."

**19790604** — "Presence of the Mother of God in Life of Church and Country."

**19790605** — Angelus Message. "The Angelus Demands Consistency of Life." **ALSO:** "Religious Vocation a Living Sign of the "Future Century"."

**19790607** — "A Land of Great Work, a Land of Great Prayer." **ALSO:** "Victory of Faith and Love Over Hate."

**19790608** — "Man's Right to Work and to the Land." **ALSO:** "Seven Years of Community Work to Update the Church of Krakow."

**19790609** — "The Cross of Nowa Huta is a New Seed of Evangelization."  
**19790610** — "The Martyrdom of Saint Stanislaus Symbolizes Sacrament of Confirmation in the History of the Polish Nation."  
**19790613** — General Audience. "The Sacrament of Christ's Closeness to Man."  
**19790614** — "Jesus Our Companion Along the Way."  
**19790617** — "To Proclaim with Our Human Hearts Gratitude for the Gift of Eucharist."  
**ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Eucharist: Pledge of Peace and of Fraternal Unity."  
**19790620** — "Evangelization in Terms of the Future." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Let Us Learn to Read the Mystery of the Heart of Jesus."  
**19790624** — "Build the Church with Your Priesthood." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Vivifying Heart of Christ."  
**19790627** — General Audience. "The Apostles Saints Peter and Paul, Witnesses to the Love of Christ."  
**19790628** — "Build On the Foundation of Faithfulness to Christ."  
**19790629** — "Unshakable Foundation of the Faith of the Church."  
**19790701** — Angelus Message. "Joy of the Church At the Creation of the New Cardinals."  
**ALSO:** "The Church as a Sign of God's Salvific Will."  
**19790702** — "The Christian Community is Constructed On the Foundation of the Apostles."  
**19790704** — General Audience. "The Baptism of Blood of the Church of Rome."  
**19790708** — Angelus Message. "To Pray for Peter."  
**19790711** — General Audience. "Apostolic Work of Roman Curia."  
**19790714** — Address to the World Conference on Agrarian Reform and Rural Development.  
**19790715** — "Faithfulness to Christ Who Liberates and Unites." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Constant Gratitude to Farmers; Prayers for Peace in Nicaragua."  
**19790718** — General Audience. "Contribution of the Church to Cultural Progress."  
**19790722** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Children Show the innocence Which We Must Regain."  
**19790725** — General Audience. "The Beauty of JOY! the Beauty of LOVE!"  
**19790729** — "Jesus Always Satisfies the Hunger of the Heart." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Close to the Sick and the Suffering."  
**19790801** — General Audience. "Pope John Paul II Recalls First Anniversary of Death of Paul VI On Feast of the Transfiguration."  
**19790805** — Angelus Message. "Recalls Pope Paul VI's Service to the Church and to Humanity." **ALSO:** "Only Christ Gives Meaning to Man's Life and History."  
**19790806** — "Exemplary Fidelity in Ecclesial Service."  
**19790808** — General Audience. "Pope of Peace, Justice, Evangelization."  
**19790812** — Angelus Message. "Testament of Paul VI Reveals Deepest Reflection of a Soul."  
**19790814** — "Church's Mission to Save Souls Through Prayer and Sacrifice."  
**19790815** — Angelus Message. "Hope Through the Virgin Mary." **ALSO:** "Live with Mary Who is Our Hope."  
**19790819** — Angelus Message. "Prayers for the 'The Great Chinese People'." **ALSO:** "Jesus Living and in Our Daily Life."  
**19790822** — General Audience. "Testament of Pope John Paul I in the Document On Catechesis."  
**19790826** — Angelus Message. "Look Up towards the Virgin." **ALSO:** "Love for the Church, for Christ, for God in John Paul I's Teaching." **ALSO:** "Be Strong in the Faith in Hard Work and Sacrifice."  
**19790828** — "Pope Luciani Taught Everyone to Love By Word and Example."  
**19790829** — General Audience. "Catechesis: Source and Symbol of Church's Vitality today."  
**19790901** — "Faithful Testimony of the Word of God."  
**19790902** — "Let Us Walk with Christ Towards Happiness." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "An

- Invocation for Peace."
- 19790903** — "Your Hidden Sacrifices Help to Build Up the Church."
- 19790905** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-1**). Pope John Paul II Speaks of the Unity and Indissolubility of Marriage.
- 19790906** — "A Long Life At the Service of the Lord and His Church."
- 19790908** — "Pilgrimage to the Marian Shrine of Loreto in Italy."
- 19790909** — "Let Us Go to Christ: He Will Cure Us." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Catholic of the Universal Church."
- 19790912** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-2**). "Biblical Account of Creation Analyzed By Pope John Paul II." **ALSO:** General Audience. "To Directors and Members of Various Marian Associations and Movements of Italy."
- 19790915** — "Pope John Paul On the Ordination of Jozef Tomko." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May the *Ad Limina* Visits Find An Echo in Our Prayer."
- 19790916** — "The Mystery of Christ's Cross: The Foundation of His Greatness. "You Are the Christ ...""
- 19790919** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-3**). "The Second Account of Creation: The Subjective Definition of Man."
- 19790922** — "The Lovable Figures of Cardinal Wright."
- 19790923** — Angelus Message. "I Entrust to Mary My Pilgrimage of Peace!"
- 19790926** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-4**). "Boundary Between Original Innocence and Redemption."
- 19790928** — [\*] "Unfathomable Mystery of Life and Death."
- 19790929** — Address During His Arrival At Dublin Airport: "A Herald of His Gospel of Justice and Love." **ALSO:** "The Eucharist: Source of Grace and Strength for Christian Living."
- 19790930** — "Only in Christ with You Discover the True Greatness of Your Lives." **ALSO:** "The Goal of My Journey of Ireland: The Shrine of Our Lady of Knock."
- 19791001** — Address. "Greeting to Boston Community Faithful During Eras of Change." **ALSO:** [\*] "Task of the Laity: to Permeate Society with the Leaven of the Gospel." **ALSO:** "I Repeat with Christ: "Come, Follow Me!""
- 19791002** — "Riches and Freedom Mean a Special Responsibility."
- 19791003** — "Strive to Preserve the Values of the Declaration of Independence."
- 19791004** — "Sacramental Priesthood Truly a Gift From God." **ALSO:** "Land is God's Gift Entrusted to Man From the Very Beginning."
- 19791005** — "A Special Prayer for America." **ALSO:** "You Are Witnesses of Unity as Members of God's People."
- 19791006** — "Mary is the Model of the Church."
- 19791007** — [\*] Homily at Capitol Mall, Washington, D.C. "Let Us Celebrate Life!"
- 19791010** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-5**). "Meaning of Man's Original Solitude." **ALSO:** "Recalls Life and Work of Recently Deceased Mons. Marcel Uyenbroeck."
- 19791013** — "You Are My Most Precious Treasure!"
- 19791014** — Angelus Message. "Living Expression of Mission." **ALSO:** "Consistent Testimony of Faith in a Brilliant Catechesis."
- 19791015** — "Ideal Ascent Towards Truth."
- 19791017** — General Audience. "I Went On Pilgrimage to the Living Shrine of the People of God."
- 19791020** — "With Missionary Work We Fulfill Our Christian Destiny."
- 19791021** — Angelus Message. "Look At Mary! Love Mary! Imitate Mary!" **ALSO:** "The Son's Mission Begins with Mary's "Fiat"."
- 19791024** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-6**). "Man's Awareness of Being a Person."
- 19791028** — "The Parish Community Centers Around the Priesthood of Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope's Appeal for Human Rights."
- 19791101** — Angelus Message. "Acts of Violence Obscure Human Values." **ALSO:** "We

- Celebrate with Our Dead the Hope of An Eternal Life."
- 19791104** — Angelus Message. "Pope Asks Prayers for Those Suffering Persecution for Sake of Jesus Christ." **ALSO:** "Primacy of Love in Man's Vocation."
- 19791107** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-7**). "Original Unity of Man and Woman."
- 19791108** — "Justice Finds a Superior Fullness in the Gospel."
- 19791111** — Angelus Message. "Great Ecclesial Events." **ALSO:** "Let Us Be Guided By the Truth."
- 19791112** — "To Lighten Trials of Those Who Suffer for Their Fidelity."
- 19791114** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-8**). "By the Communion of Persons Man Becomes the Image of God." **ALSO:** "Religious Witness in Keeping with Our Time."
- 19791118** — Angelus Message. "John Paul II Will Go to Turkey." **ALSO:** "Christ's Admonition "Watch," the Source of True Inner Life."
- 19791121** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-9**). "Marriage One and Indissoluble in First Chapters of Genesis."
- 19791125** — "Christ's Witness to Truth the Measure of Our Work." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ the King Rules with Power of Truth and Love in Human Hearts."
- 19791129** — "Need of Full Unity to Bear a More Effective Witness."
- 19791130** — "Mary's Intercession for Christian Unity."
- 19791202** — Angelus Message. "A Pilgrimage Made in a Spirit of Communion." **ALSO:** "Advent Prepares Us for An Examination of Our Humanity."
- 19791205** — General Audience. "Great Cause of the Lord's."
- 19791206** — "You Are Called to Bear Witness."
- 19791208** — Angelus Message. "A Peerless Beauty Called Mary." **ALSO:** "Mary, Mother of the Son of Man, Remain with Us in Our Struggles."
- 19791209** — "Our Life is a Preparation for Meeting Jesus." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Church Open to Him Who is to Come."
- 19791212** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-10**). "Meaning of Original Human Experiences."
- 19791216** — Angelus Message. "The Oxygen of the Spiritual Life." **ALSO:** "The Prospect of Eternal Life, Source of True Christian Joy."
- 19791219** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-11**). "Fullness of Interpersonal Communication."
- 19791223** — Angelus Message. "Emmanuel: God is with Us!"
- 19791224** — "God Has Become Man ... God is Pleased with You!"
- 19791225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "In the Child of Bethlehem is Revealed Man's Future."
- 19791226** — Angelus Message. "Where there is Death and Desolation Let Christian Testimony Be Deeper."
- 19791230** — Angelus Message. "Peace, the Sign of Love in the Life of a Family."
- 19791231** — "In the Christmas Message the Manifestation of Hope."
- 19800101** — "Truth About Man Constitutes the Power of the Great Cause of Peace in the World Today." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May Truth and Love Abound This Year!"
- 19800102** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-12**). "Creation as Fundamental and Original Gift."
- 19800106** — "The Episcopate: The Sacrament of the Way." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Today's Feast of the Epiphany Speaks to All of God's Love."
- 19800109** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-13**). "Revelation and Discovery of the Nuptial Meaning of the Body."
- 19800113** — Angelus Message. "Pope Solicits Prayers for Dutch Synod." **ALSO:** "Pope Praises Response of Irish Youth Who "Await Your Help and Ministry"." **ALSO:** "To Baptize "With Fire and the Holy Spirit"."
- 19800114** — "May the Teaching of the Council Guide Our Thoughts and Actions."
- 19800116** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-14**). "The Man-Person Becomes a Gift in the Freedom of Love."
- 19800120** — [\*] "The Family: Community of Love and Life." **ALSO:** Angelus Message.

"Prayer is Most Authentic Encounter."

**19800121** — "Like St. Agnes, Love Christ with An Undivided Heart."

**19800123** — General Audience. "Greater Zeal in Work of Ecumenism."

**19800125** — "Unity is Conversion to Christ, Head of the Body Which is the Church."

**19800127** — "The Parish An Organic Part of the Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Unity of the Church Realized in Christ."

**19800130** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-15**). "Mystery of Man's Original Innocence."

**19800131** — "We All Sincerely Desire a Church Which Corresponds to Christ's."

**19800202** — "The Lighted Candles Represent the Mystery of the Liturgy and Your Consecrated Lives."

**19800203** — [\*] Angelus Message. "To Accept and to Defend Life!" **ALSO:** "Christ, Prophet of the Love That is Demanding, Difficult, Attractive."

**19800206** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-16**). "Man and Woman: A Mutual Gift for Each Other."

**19800210** — "Like the Apostles, the Christian is Called to Announce the Gospel." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope Announces Pilgrimage to Nursia."

**19800211** — "Bear Witness to the Power of Christ's Cross."

**19800213** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-17**). "Original Innocence and Man's Historical State."

**19800217** — Angelus Message. "Caring for the Various Vocations." **ALSO:** "Christian Life is Growth Towards Eternity."

**19800220** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-18**). "Man Enters the World a Subject of Truth and Love." **ALSO:** "Conversion to God is the Eternal Way for Liberation of Man."

**19800222** — "Your Lives Offer Promise for the Church's Future."

**19800223** — "Let Us Offer to Christ the Death of Our Brother."

**19800224** — Angelus Message. "By Faith in the Redeemer the Church Overcomes Trials."

**19800302** — "What Does It Mean to Listen to Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Lent; the Time of Conversion." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let Us Open Ourselves to God."

**19800305** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-19**). "Analysis of Knowledge and of Procreation."

**19800309** — "To Find the Meaning of Life According to the Measure of St. Benedict."

**19800312** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-20**). "Mystery of Woman Revealed in Motherhood."

**19800316** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Respond to Violence with Our Love and Prayers." **ALSO:** "To Be Reconciled with God in Christ's Name."

**19800319** — General Audience. "Saint Joseph: Man of Trust."

**19800320** — "Let Us Seek the Lord for He is Near!"

**19800323** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Pray for Peace, Liberty, and Justice."

**19800324** — "To Strengthen the Experience of Unity and Cooperation."

**19800326** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-21**). "Knowledge-Generation Cycle and Perspective of Death."

**19800327** — "Be Witnesses of Salvific Truths."

**19800330** — Angelus Message. "Faithful Cross: Heart and Thought of the Church." **ALSO:** "Messianic Meaning of Christ's Entry Into Jerusalem."

**19800402** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-22**). "Marriage in the Integral Vision of Man."

**19800403** — "We Are Priests of Christ's Priesthood." **ALSO:** "Recalling the Upper Room, Let Us Live in Love."

**19800405** — "Let Us Keep Watch Together in the Hope of Resurrection."

**19800406** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. Pope John Paul's 1980 Easter Message.

**19800409** — "Listen to the Lord Who Calls You!" **ALSO:** General Audience. "Stay with Us, Lord!"

**19800411** — "You Are Called to a Ministry of Charity."

**19800413** — Angelus Message. "I Entrust to God's Mother This City and This Church."

**ALSO:** "Let Us Bear Witness to Christ's Resurrection."

**19800416** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-23**). "Christ Appeals to Man's Heart."

**19800420** —Angelus Message. "Christ Restores to Man the Joy of Being."

**19800423** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-24**). "Ethical and Anthropological Content of the Commandment: "Do Not Commit Adultery!"

**19800426** —"From the Material of a Spiritual Edifice."

**19800427** —Angelus Message. "A Pilgrim to the Hearts of Men." **ALSO:** "The Irreversible Power of Redemption."

**19800430** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-25**). "Lust is the Fruit of the Breach of the Covenant with God." **ALSO:** "Richness of Humanity Perfected By Grace."

**19800501** —Message for XIV World Communications Day. "Social Communications and Family."

**19800502** —Address. in the Cathedral of Kinshasa, Zaire: "May the Centenary of Evangelization Give a New Impulse to Your Faith."

**19800503** —[\*] "Christian Marriage the Leaven of Moral Progress."

**19800504** —Angelus Message. "We Pray to Mary for Africa." **ALSO:** "Loving Presence of Christ in the Ministry of the Community."

**19800505** —"From Evangelization to a Solid Catechesis."

**19800506** —"Christ's Church Living in the Rural World." **ALSO:** Address to the Kenyan Church in the Cathedral: "We Are the People Redeemed By the Precious Blood in Christ."

**19800507** —"To Transform the World According to the Gospel."

**19800508** —"The Faith is Africa's Most Precious Treasure."

**19800509** —"Catechesis Continues Activity of Jesus, the Teacher."

**19800510** —"Christ Calls You to Construct a New Society." **ALSO:** "Holy Father's Appeal for Sahel."

**19800511** —"The Church: Visible Sign of Communion."

**19800514** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-26**). "Real Significance of Original Nakedness."

**19800518** —Angelus Message. "Vitality of the Church in Africa Due to the Missionaries Labors." **ALSO:** "Those Who Look to the Future Are Those Who Make History." **ALSO:** "Unity Bears Witness to the Power of the Spirit."

**19800521** —General Audience. "Pope's Apostolic Journey Implement Vatican II."

**19800525** —Angelus Message. "Pray for the Union of All Christians."

**19800528** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-27**). "A Fundamental Disquiet in All Human Existence." **ALSO:** "An Expectation That is Part of Christian Living."

**19800530** —Address Upon the Pope's Arrival At Paris: "Catholics of France, Be Proud of Your Faith!" **ALSO:** "Life's Meaning in the Answer to God's Question: "Do You Love Me?"

**19800531** —"Vocation to Love, to Justice Expressed in Work."

**19800602** —"Fervent Communion with Christ's Sufferings."

**19800604** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-28**). "Relationship of Lust to Communion."

**19800608** —Angelus Message. "The Sacrament of Love At the Heart of the Church." **ALSO:** "To Be a Pilgrim with Christ Along the Ways of the World."

**19800611** —General Audience. "The Whole Church is Missionary!"

**19800615** —Angelus Message. "The Heart Which Has Loved So Much." **ALSO:** "The Priesthood in the Church: A Social Sacrament."

**19800618** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-29**). "Dominion Over the Other in the Interpersonal Relationship."

**19800622** —"Give Thanks to the Lord, for He is Good." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mystery of the Incarnation, Foundation of Our Salvation."

**19800625** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-30**). "Lust Limits Nuptial Meaning of the Body." **ALSO:** **ALSO:** "Need of Apostolate of the Laity for Community of Christ's Church." **ALSO:** General Audience. "The Confession of Augsburg."

**19800626** — "Fruitful Testimony of An Interior Freedom."  
**19800629** — "Looking At the Two Apostles the Church Looks At Herself." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "To Answer the Call From Great Brazil."  
**19800630** — Address During Pope John Paul's Arrival At Brasilia: "A Pilgrimage of Faith On Behalf of Man." **ALSO:** "Brazil's Culture Born From the Cross."  
**19800701** — "Courageous Family Apostolate to Nourish Faith, Social Life." **ALSO:** "Build Your Future On Foundation On Christ!"  
**19800702** — "Called By God to Act in His Name."  
**19800703** — "Love and Spirit of Sacrifice Make Gospel Advance."  
**19800704** — "Devotion to Mary, the Fundamental Element of Latin-American Culture."  
**19800705** — [\*] "Catechesis the Transmission of a Message of Life."  
**19800706** — "The Eucharist is a Seed of Brotherhood in the World."  
**19800707** — "The Land is God's Gift." **ALSO:** "You Are Constructing a Human Multiracial Community in the Light of Christianity."  
**19800708** — "Popular Devotion to Mary is a Basis for Evangelization."  
**19800709** — "The Eucharist is Love and Charity From Which Brotherly Sharing Springs."  
**19800711** — "Evangelization Brings Forth Faith and Makes a More Just Society Possible."  
**19800713** — Angelus Message. "A Pilgrimage to the Heart of the Brazilian People."  
**19800716** — General Audience. "The Church in Brazil and the Problems of Man."  
**19800720** — Angelus Message. "Rest Filled with the Meeting with Christ."  
**19800723** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-31**). "The "Heart" is a Battlefield Between Love and Lust."  
**19800727** — Angelus Message. "Prayer Leads the Way to God and Helps Overcome Evil." **ALSO:** "To Pray Means Knowing the Father."  
**19800730** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-32**). "Opposition in the Human Between the Spirit and the Body."  
**19800803** — Angelus Message. "The Figure of Paul VI in the Light of His Magisterium."  
**19800806** — General Audience. "Sermon On the Mount to the Men of Our Day."  
**19800809** — "Solidarity Needed to Overcome the Problem of Drugs."  
**19800810** — Angelus Message. "Paul VI: An Entire Life in Pilgrimage to God."  
**19800813** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-33**). "Content of the Commandment: Thou Shalt Not Commit Adultery."  
**19800815** — Angelus Message. "Inviting Mary to Visit Family Homes and Prosper Work of Synod of Bishops." **ALSO:** "Hope in Eternal Life."  
**19800817** — Angelus Message. "Mary Continues to Nourish in Her Heart All Which the Church Lives."  
**19800820** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-34**). "Adultery According to the Law and as Spoken By the Prophets."  
**19800824** — Angelus Message. "The Spirit of the Good Samaritan Characterized Work of John Paul I."  
**19800827** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-35**). "Adultery is a Breakdown of the Personal Covenant."  
**19800828** — "Leaders of the Next Generation Through Understanding and Love."  
**19800830** — "The Mystery of Jesus Redeemer in the Preaching of St. Bernardine."  
**19800831** — Angelus Message. "Man is God's Guest in Christ."  
**19800903** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-36**). "Meaning of Adultery Transferred From the Body to the Heart."  
**19800907** — [\*] "Safeguard the Family, Where Love Begets Life." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope John Paul to Siena for Centenary."  
**19800908** — "The Post-Conciliar Church Needs the Laity."  
**19800910** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-37**). "Concupiscence as a Separation From Matrimonial Significance of the Body."  
**19800912** — "Oral Proclamation of the Gospel is Essential."

**19800914** — Angelus Message. "St. Catherine, Teacher of True Marian Piety." **ALSO:** "Let Us Not Forget the Great Works of God!"

**19800917** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-38**). "Mutual Attraction Differs From Lust."

**19800921** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Marriage and the Family." **ALSO:** "Sacred Music the Expression of Christian Cultural Heritage."

**19800924** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-39**). "Depersonalizing Effect of Concupiscence."

**19800926** — [\*] "Priestly Prayer for Unity Includes Families."

**19800928** — Angelus Message. "Bishops to Accompany Pope to Subiaco." **ALSO:** "St. Benedict Proposes Again the Totality of the Gospel." **ALSO:** "Importance of the Work of Pope Paul VI and of the Brief Pontificate of Pope John Paul I."

**19801001** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-40**). "Establishing the Ethical Sense."

**19801005** — Angelus Message. "Our Prayer to the Madonna." **ALSO:** "Veneration for the Martyrs Has Brought Us Together."

**19801008** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-41**). "Interpreting the Concept of Concupiscence."

**19801012** — [\*] "No Other Road to Humanity Than Through the Family." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May the Synod Reveal Christ to Every Family."

**19801014** — "Look with Joy to the Tasks Ahead!"

**19801015** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-42**). "Gospel Values and Duties of the Human Heart."

**19801019** — "All Are Called to Evangelization." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Church as People of God Accepts Mission."

**19801022** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-43**). "Realization of the Value of the Body According to the Plan of the Creator."

**19801025** — [\*] "Role of the Family in Charity and Truth."

**19801026** — Angelus Message. "The Holy Spirit's Work of Unity and Sanctity." **ALSO:** "A Priest, a Religious, and a Layman Attest That All Are Called to Holiness."

**19801029** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-44**). "Power of Redeeming Completes Power of Creating."

**19801101** — "From Communion with Our Deceased the Encouragement to Carry On in Faith." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Vocation to Sanctity Comes Through the Family."

**19801102** — Angelus Message. "May Thoughts of Peace Inspire Us." **ALSO:** "In the Pattern of Your Saints, Try to 'See' Christ."

**19801104** — "Vocation to the Ministry a Choice of Love."

**19801105** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-45**). "'Eros' and 'Ethos' Meet and Bear Fruit in the Human Heart."

**19801109** — "You Are God's Field; You Are God's Building." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Good Wish for the Communities of Germany." **ALSO:** "Deepen Faith - Love the Land and Work."

**19801112** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-46**). "Spontaneity: The Mature Result of Conscience."

**19801115** — "The Kingdom of God and the Christian Family."

**19801116** — "Witness of Fullest and Deepest Faith." **ALSO:** "Significance of Work in Redemption."

**19801121** — "Pastoral Dimension in Universities' Commitment."

**19801123** — Angelus Message. "The Kingdom of God in the Human Heart." **ALSO:** "Proclaim Christ the King!"

**19801126** — General Audience. "Features of the Church's Mission in Germany."

**19801130** — Angelus Message. "Pope John Paul Announces New Encyclical." **ALSO:** "The Time of Advent: A New Call to 'Put On Jesus Christ'."

**19801203** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-47**). "Christ Calls Us to Rediscover the Living Forms of the New Man."

**19801207** — "Parish Life: Rests On Foundation of Baptism." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let

- Us Love the Lord Who Comes towards Man."
- 19801208** — "Mary Chosen in Christ Before the Creation." **ALSO:** "Mary, Mother of the Son of Man, Remain with Us in Our Struggles." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary Prefigures the Church in Her Life of Faith and Love."
- 19801210** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-48**). "Purity of Heart."
- 19801214** — "Who is Jesus Christ for Me?" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pray for Vocations, a Gift for the Christian Community."
- 19801217** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-49**). "Justification in Christ."
- 19801221** — Angelus Message. Holy Father Announces That His Next Pilgrimage Will Be to the Far East in February.
- 19801225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. ""You Are the Prince of Peace."
- 19801226** — Angelus Message. "Indomitable Faithfulness to Christ."
- 19801228** — [\*] Angelus Message. "The Family in the Service of Life."
- 19810101** — "Peace - The Fruit of Brotherly Love." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Rediscover the Meaning of Man and the World."
- 19810104** — Angelus Message. "Along the Way of the Magi Man Rediscovered Himself."
- 19810106** — "You Must Be Men of Faith!"
- 19810107** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-50**). "Opposition Between the Flesh and the Spirit."
- 19810111** — "Lead Man to Christ On the Path Marked Out By the Church." **ALSO:** "The New Seeds of the Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Baptism of the Lord in the Plan of Revelation."
- 19810114** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-51**). "Life in the Spirit is Based on True Freedom."
- 19810118** — Angelus Message. "Silence Once and for All the Horrible Uproar of War." **ALSO:** Mass for the Polish Delegation Led By Lech Walesa. **ALSO:** "Dignity of Man Lies in Christ's Call."
- 19810121** — General Audience. "Pope's Appeal for Church Unity."
- 19810124** — "Strong in the Certainty That Comes From God."
- 19810125** — "Lord Becomes Light and Salvation the Parish." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Are in the Service of Christian Unity."
- 19810128** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-52**). "St. Paul's Teaching On the Sanctity of and Respect for the Human Body."
- 19810201** — "Consider and Put Into Practice the Christian Vocation." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Prayer to the Lord for Defense of Human Life."
- 19810204** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-53**). "St. Paul's Description of the Body and Teaching On Purity."
- 19810208** — Angelus Message. "The Holy Father's Prayer for the Church in Korea." **ALSO:** "You Parishioners Are to Be the Salt of the Earth and the Light of the World."
- 19810211** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-54**). "The Virtue of Purity is the Expression and Fruit of Life According to the Spirit." **ALSO:** "Irreplaceable Role of the Sick in God's Plan of Salvation."
- 19810214** — "Church's Deepest Identity Found in Evangelization."
- 19810215** — Angelus Message. "Pope's Appeal for Peace Between Iraq and Iran."
- 19810216** — "Christ the Bread of Life, Source of Joy and Unity." **ALSO:** Address. Message of the Holy Father to President of Pakistan: "In a Spirit of Friendship and in the Faith of Abraham."
- 19810217** — Address. Arrival At the International Airport in Manila: "Greetings to the Church and the Philippine Nation!" **ALSO:** "Faithfulness to the Gospel, the Church, Your Institutes."
- 19810218** — "Friendship, Understanding, Esteem and Encouragement." **ALSO:** "To Die for the Faith is a Gift for Some, to Live the Faith is the Call for All."
- 19810219** — "Blessed Are the Peacemakers!" **ALSO:** [\*] "Church's Teaching On Marriage is Always Faithful to Christ the Family."

**19810220** — "For a Christian, to Live is to Love!"  
**19810221** — "The Gift of Land and the Mystery of Work."  
**19810222** — Angelus Message. "You Are Not Alone, Dear Sick People." **ALSO:** Address. Arrival At Airport of Gana, Gaum: "Greetings to My Brothers and Sisters of Guam, the Marianas, and to All in Micronesia." **ALSO:** "Missionary Vocation of Catholic Philippines."  
**19810223** — [\*] "Vocations Born in Christian Families."  
**19810224** — "Peace to All of You! May We Learn to Make Peace!"  
**19810225** — "You Are the Light of the World!"  
**19810226** — Anchorage, Delaney Park: "The Fire of Faith Needs to Be Fanned Into Flame." **ALSO:** "An Example of Fidelity to Christ for All."  
**19810301** — Angelus Message. "The Church in the Far East Like the (Little Flock) of the Gospel."  
**19810304** — General Audience. "Honesty and Difficulties for the Church in Asia." **ALSO:** "In Word and Gesture We Reveal the Reality of Divine Mercy."  
**19810308** — Angelus Message. "The Suffering in the Likeness of Christ's Share in Redemption." **ALSO:** "Message of Conversion to God."  
**19810315** — "Work with Me for Spread of the Gospel." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Lenten Prayer Aims At Making Hearts Sensitive to God's Voice."  
**19810318** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-55**). "The Pauline Doctrine of Purity as "Life According to the Spirit".  
**19810319** — [\*] "Unity of the Family and Respect for Life."  
**19810321** — "Unity Through Action and Contemplation."  
**19810322** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Let Us Defend Life!" **ALSO:** "Renewing the Desire to Live as True Disciples of Christ."  
**19810325** — General Audience. "Fundamental Mystery of the Incarnation."  
**19810326** — "Resurrection Confirmed Truth of Christ's Words."  
**19810329** — "Be the Light of Your Community!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Respect for the Rights of Persons and Nations."  
**19810331** — Holy Father's Mass for French Girls.  
**19810401** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-56**). "Positive Function of Purity of Heart."  
**19810405** — Angelus Message. "Stop Destroying Human Consciences."  
**19810408** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-57**). "Pronouncements of Magisterium Apply Christ's Words Today."  
**19810411** — Pope Confers the Sacrament of Confirmation On Disabled.  
**19810412** — "Christ's Entry Into Jerusalem the Prophecy That Comes True." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let Christ, Suffering and Death and Be the Center of Our Conscience."  
**19810415** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-58**). "The Human Subject of Works of Art."  
**19810416** — "Worshippers and Stewards of the Paschal Mystery." **ALSO:** "To Change the World with Christ to Give It Back to the Father."  
**19810418** — "The Hour of Christ's Victory the Greatest in History."  
**19810419** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "We Glorify Christ, Conqueror of Death!"  
**19810422** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-59**). "Reflections On the Ethos of Human Body in Works of Artistic Culture."  
**19810426** — "Pope John XXIII a Man Sent By God!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Glory of God is the Living Man!" **ALSO:** "Future of the Church: And of the Family Merges the House At Sotto Il Monte."  
**19810429** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-60**). "Art Must Not Violate the Right to Privacy."  
**19810503** — "Mass to Honor Mary, Queen of Poland, On 3 May." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Holy Father Calls for Prayers for People of Northern Ireland."  
**19810506** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-61**). "Ethical Responsibilities in Art." **ALSO:** "To Keep Force and Fanaticism Far From the Vatican."

**19810508** — Pope's Mass for the Feast St. Stanislaus.

**19810510** — "Continually Strengthen Our Ties with Christ." **ALSO:** "Vocations - Priestly and Religious - Fundamental Problem of Church Today." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "I Came That they May Have Life!" **ALSO:** Message for XV World Communications Day. "Social Communications and Responsible Human Freedom."

**19810513** — General Audience. "United in Prayer On Feast of Our Lady of Czestochowa."

**19810524** — Angelus Message. "Incomparable Efficacy of Suffering for Implementing Plan of Salvation."

**19810531** — Angelus Message. Pope John Paul Mourns Cardinal Wyszyński.

**19810607** — Angelus Message. "An Important Celebration." **ALSO:** "I Believe in the Holy Spirit the Lord and Giver of Life."

**19810614** — Angelus Message. "A Special "Thank You" to Youth in All Parts of the World."

**19810621** — Angelus Message. "Gift of Immortality."

**19810628** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Not Destroy the Roots!"

**19810705** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Open Our Hearts to the Truth That Transforms the World."

**19810712** — Angelus Message. "The Eucharistic Congress for a New World."

**19810719** — Angelus Message. "Our Heart Goes to Lourdes."

**19810726** — Angelus Message. "Seek the Kingdom of God and Its Justice."

**19810802** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Learn From Mary to Draw Near to God."

**19810809** — Angelus Message. "Pope Recalls Paul VI Teacher of the Faith."

**19810815** — Angelus Message. "Mary Shares in the Glory of Her Son's Resurrection."

**19810823** — Angelus Message. "To Serve is to Reign."

**19810830** — Angelus Message. "Grant Us Peace in Our Day!"

**19810902** — Angelus Message. "We Must Attune Our Thoughts to God's."

**19810906** — Angelus Message. "Fidelity to the Word of Reconciliation."

**19810909** — Angelus Message. "Mary is the Hope and Dawn of Salvation."

**19810913** — Angelus Message. "Holy Father Announces New Social Encyclical."

**19810916** — Angelus Message. "The Cross a Sign of infinite Love."

**19810920** — Angelus Message. "Work Gives Meaning to Man's Life."

**19810923** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Courageously Bear Witness in the Midst of Today's Society."

**19810927** — Angelus Message. "Man Recovers True Greatness as God's Partner." **ALSO:** ""Movements" Must Be Priestly, Prophetic, Royal."

**19810929** — Pope John Paul Celebrates Eucharist for Group of Invalids From Switzerland.

**19810930** — Angelus Message. "The Rosary Summarizes the Whole Gospel."

**19811004** — Angelus Message. "The Kingdom of God in All Creation." **ALSO:** "Message of Christian Joy: Love God and Your Neighbor."

**19811007** — General Audience. "Like Peter, I too Have Experienced the Efficacy of Prayers of the Church."

**19811011** — Angelus Message. "Recalling Our Christian Vocation." **ALSO:** "Rediscover in Union with Christ the Meaning of Spiritual Riches."

**19811014** — General Audience. "The 13 May Event a Great Divine Trial."

**19811018** — Angelus Message. "Perennial Relevance of the Missionary Mandate of the Church." **ALSO:** "Be for the World and Believers a Living *Sursum Corda*."

**19811021** — General Audience. "Forgiveness: A Grace and a Mystery of the Heart."

**19811023** — "Be Faithful to the Word of Christ; Know and Proclaim the Truth."

**19811025** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Work Must Unite and Strengthen the Family." **ALSO:** [\*] "Moral Life Built On Foundation of Love."

**19811028** — General Audience. "The Rosary offers An Opportunity to Pray with Mary, the Mother of God."

**19811101** — Angelus Message. "Holiness: Mysterious Gift of the Spirit."

- 19811104** — General Audience. "Total Dedication to Christ and His Church."
- 19811107** — [\*] "Call to Holiness Implies Living According to Teachings of Christ."
- 19811108** — Angelus Message. "Social Justice for the Rural World." **ALSO:** "Roots of Slavic Culture in Christianity, in God."
- 19811111** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-62**). "Marriage and Celibacy in the Light of the Resurrection of the Body."
- 19811113** — Address to the XXI Session of the Conference of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).
- 19811115** — "As We Await Christ's Coming, Let Us Exercise Our Responsibility in the World." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Joint Responsibility of Christians in Problems That Afflict Emigrants."
- 19811118** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-63**). "The Living God Continually Renews the Very Reality of Life."
- 19811121** — "Educate the Young for Their Meeting with Christ."
- 19811122** — "The Kingdom of God Already Exists: In the World, in Us!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Message of Love is My Task in Peter's See."
- 19811125** — General Audience. "Pope John XXIII Pointed the Ways of Renewal in the Line of Tradition."
- 19811129** — Angelus Message. "The Liturgical Year a Synthesis of History of Salvation." **ALSO:** "Prepare Vigilantly for the Final Advent!"
- 19811202** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-64**). "The Resurrection and Theological Anthropology."
- 19811206** — "The Lord is Coming - Prepare the Way." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Respect Maternal Vocation of Woman Who Works."
- 19811208** — Angelus Message. "A Commentary On Mary's Title: 'Theotokos'." **ALSO:** "The Church Entrusted to Mary Proclaims Hope to All Mankind." **ALSO:** "From Study of the World to Witness."
- 19811209** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-65**). "The Resurrection Perfects the Person."
- 19811212** — "The Message of Guadeloupe for the Evangelization and Integral Progress of Latin American Peoples."
- 19811213** — "Let Us Avoid Every Kind of Evil, Opening Our Hearts to Joy and Prayer." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Reduce Nuclear Armaments While Awaiting their Elimination." **ALSO:** [\*] "Intransigent Defense of Human Life."
- 19811219** — "Let Us Go Before the Lord with Spirit and Power."
- 19811220** — [\*] "The Role of the Family in the Birth of Vocations." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May the Prayer of the Church Surround Poland."
- 19811224** — "God Himself Becomes 'The Gift' for Human Nature." **ALSO:** "The Eternal Father Could Not Have Given Us More!"
- 19811225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "That the People of Our Century May Accept Christ."
- 19811226** — Angelus Message. "Close to All Who Suffer for Christ."
- 19811227** — [\*] Angelus Message. "May the Family Be a Sanctuary of Life and Love."
- 19811231** — Pope John Paul Concelebrates Funeral Mass of Cardinal Vagnozzi in Vatican Basilica. **ALSO:** "Consciousness of Guilt; Yet Hope of Liberation." **ALSO:** "Let Us Bear Witness to the Richness of Creation."
- 19820101** — Angelus Message. "May the Lord Spare Poland From Violence." **ALSO:** "Peace, the Gift of God, Depends On the Good Will of Mankind."
- 19820102** — "An Outstanding Life of Dedication to Christ."
- 19820103** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Irreplaceable Role of the Elderly in the Family and in Society."
- 19820110** — "Be Witnesses of the Gospel and Preach Man's Dignity." **ALSO:** "To Manifest Baptism in Daily Life." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Most Painful Blow to Human Dignity is Violence Done to Consciences."
- 19820113** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-66**). "New Threshold of Complete Truth About

- Man."
- 19820117** — Angelus Message. "May All Find their Dwelling in Thee, O Lord."
- 19820120** — General Audience. "Full Christian Unity Must Be Restored." **ALSO:** Pope's Homily to Seminarians On Their Patronal Feast Day.
- 19820124** — Angelus Message. "Good Wishes for Peace for Great Chinese Nation." **ALSO:** "May the Parish Become More and More a Center of Christian Consolidation."
- 19820125** — "Prayer Must Accompany Service for Unity."
- 19820126** — "Humility is the Key to Enter Hearts."
- 19820127** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-67**). "Doctrine of the Resurrection According to St. Paul."
- 19820130** — "Do Whatever He Tells You!"
- 19820131** — "A Parochial Apostolate Centered On Education and the Salesian Charism." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "I Place the Problems of Poland Before the World's Conscience."
- 19820202** — "Christ is the Light of Human Life."
- 19820203** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-68**). "The Risen Body Will Be Incorruptible Glorious, Full of Dynamism, Spiritual."
- 19820207** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Our Responsibilities Towards Every Human Life." **ALSO:** "Messianic Power of Christ and the Gospel to Overcome Trials and Dangers of Today."
- 19820211** — "*Ad Jesum Per Mariam* Must Be Made True Also for Us."
- 19820212** — "Sacrifice of First Missionaries Bearing Fruits in Nigerian Church Today."
- 19820213** — [\*] "Children Are a Blessing and the Crown of Marriage." **ALSO:** Address. "Generous Disposition to Build a New Society."
- 19820214** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Turn to Mary." **ALSO:** "We Priests Are Given to the People of God Who Have Need of His Mercy."
- 19820216** — "Role of Workers in Church's Mission in Nigeria."
- 19820217** — Address Upon Arrival in Libreville, Gabon: "Fidelity to the Memory of Evangelizers is Source of Your Unity in the Faith." **ALSO:** Address Upon Arrival in Benin: "I Have Come to Strengthen Your Faith!" **ALSO:** "Intensifying Evangelization and Remain United."
- 19820218** — "Each Church Must Be Able to Govern Itself with Its Own Powers."
- 19820219** — "The Church of Gabon Invites All Its People to Responsible Participation."
- 19820221** — Angelus Message. "Thanks to God for His Grace and Blessing."
- 19820224** — General Audience. "The Church in Africa Having Become African, Cannot Cease to Be Missionary." **ALSO:** "Accept This Love!"
- 19820228** — Angelus Message. "Be Reconciled with God... Now the Acceptable Time."
- 19820306** — "The Light That Enlightens the Church On Tabor Reappears in Work of Bishops."
- 19820307** — Angelus Message. "Is Man Truly Free and Responsible?" **ALSO:** "Our Faith is Manifested in Spiritual Sacrifices."
- 19820310** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-70**). "Virginity Or Celibacy "For the Sake of the Kingdom"." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Small Lenten Sacrifices Teach You How to Live the Gospel."
- 19820312** — "Saint Francis Save Your People From Ruin."
- 19820314** — "We Preach a Crucified Christ!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Conscience and Man's interior Dignity."
- 19820317** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-71**). "The Vocation to Continence in This Earthly Life."
- 19820319** — "St. Joseph, a Witness to Fulfillment of the Promise."
- 19820321** — "Tree of the Cross Becomes Tree of Life." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Prayer of Entire Church for Chinese." **ALSO:** "Mass for Chinese Christian Communities in Vatican Basilica."

**19820324** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-72**). "Continence for the Sake of the Kingdom Meant to Have a Spiritual Fulfillment."  
**19820325** — "A Faithful Servant of Vatican Council II."  
**19820326** — "Let Us Daily Renew Our Christian Identity."  
**19820328** — Angelus Message. "Need for Spirit of Truth to Convince the World of Sin."  
**19820330** — "The World's Dimension Meets God's in the Cross and the Resurrection."  
**19820331** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-73**). "Continence An Effective and Privileged Way."  
**19820404** — "Christ is Exalted Through Humiliation." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Peace and Reconciliation for the People of Palestine."  
**19820407** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-74**). ""Superiority" of Continence Does Not Devalue Marriage."  
**19820408** — "Christ Desires Communion with Mankind." **ALSO:** "We Are Anointed and Sent Out Through Sacrament of Priesthood."  
**19820411** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "In the Heart of the Paschal Victim Lies Hope for All Those Who Suffer."  
**19820414** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-75**). "Marriage and Continence Complement Each Other."  
**19820417** — "Live Intensely the Wonderful Experience of Christ."  
**19820418** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Reason and Wisdom Prevail." **ALSO:** "Faith in the Resurrection of Christ is the Victory Which Overcomes the World."  
**19820421** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-76**). "The Value of Continence is Found in Love."  
**19820425** — *Regina Caeli*. "For a Peaceful Solution of Conflict Between Great Britain and Argentina." **ALSO:** "To Be Christian Today, Hold Same Faith as the Apostles."  
**19820427** —[\*] "Be Aware of the Grandeur and Beauty of the Priesthood."  
**19820428** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-77**). "Celibacy is a Particular Response to the Love of the Divine Spouse."  
**19820430** — "To Live in Accord with Christ and in Communion with Bishops."  
**19820501** — *Regina Caeli*. "Let Workers Have a New Awareness of their Personal Dignity."  
**19820502** — "The Good Shepherd Truly Knows Each of Us with This Knowledge of Love." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "May Those Called Accept the Gift."  
**19820503** — "Make a Pilgrimage to Our Lady of Jasna Gora in Your Hearts."  
**19820505** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-78**). "Celibacy for the Kingdom."  
**19820506** — "Keep Strong the Bonds with Your Families and with Your Homeland."  
**19820509** — "Awareness of the Church as the People of God and the Mystical Body."  
**19820510** — Message for XVI World Communications Day. "Social Communications and the Problems of the Elderly."  
**19820511** — "It is Not Enough to Proclaim Rights of Farm Workers: Conditions Must Be Created for Them to Be Respected."  
**19820512** — General Audience. "Pilgrim of Brotherhood and Peace."  
**19820513** — "Message of Mary's Maternal Love." **ALSO:** Act of consecration of the modern world to Our Lady of Fatima, "We Entrust, O Mary, and Consecrate the Whole World to Your Immaculate Heart!"  
**19820514** — "Each Person Must Consider Himself the Central Character in His Own Salvation."  
**19820515** —[\*] "Men's Future is Decided in the Family, Source of the Word's Hope."  
**19820516** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Mary Hasten the Triumph of Good Over Evil."  
**19820519** — General Audience. "Message of Fatima: Call to Conversion and Penance."  
**19820520** — "Give Witness to the Faith."  
**19820522** — "Peace: Gift From Christ Duty for Christians."  
**19820523** — "Signs of God's Presence Among Men." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Pope Renews Plea for Peace."  
**19820526** — General Audience. Pope Confirms Pastoral Visit to Great Britain.

**19820528** —[\*] "Suffering Can Enrich the Individual and the Whole Church." **ALSO:** "I Come At the Service of Unity in Love."  
**19820529** —"A People That Does the Will of the Heavenly Father."  
**19820530** —"Church Continues Christ's Work of Reconciling the World to Himself."  
**19820531** —[\*] "Love in the Family is a Guarantee for the Future of Humanity." **ALSO:** "Be Ambassadors of Christ. Win Back the World for God!"  
**19820601** —"Be Faithful in Retaining the Faith Handed Down to You By Your Fathers."  
**19820602** —"Christ is the True Bread Giving Life to the World."  
**19820606** —"You Are to Share in the Power of Christ Priest, Prophet and King." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Special Profession of Faith in the Trinity."  
**19820607** —Message to the General Assembly of the United Nations.  
**19820609** —General Audience. "All Peoples Are United in the Body of Christ."  
**19820610** —"Penance and Eucharist Lead to Freedom in the Spirit."  
**19820611** —"Discovering the Mystery of God's Love."  
**19820612** —"Nation's Dignity is Based On Dignity of Each Person, a Child of Divine Adoption."  
**19820613** —Angelus Message. "Visit to Argentina Rightly Understood and Welcomed."  
**19820615** —"No Authentic Religion Without Search for Justice."  
**19820616** —General Audience. "Reflections On Papal Visit to Geneva."  
**19820620** —"Humble and Hidden Life of Crispino of Viterbo Carries a Message for All."  
**19820623** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-79**). "Voluntary Continence Derives From Counsel, Not From Command."  
**19820627** —"As Perfect Christians, Be Ready to Witness." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Litany of the Sacred Heart Reflects Deepest Experiences of Human Hearts."  
**19820630** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-80**). "The Unmarried Person is Anxious to Please the Lord!"  
**19820704** —Angelus Message. "It is in Weakness That Power is Fully Manifested".  
**19820707** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-81**). "Everyone Has His Own Gift From God, Suited to Each One's Vocation."  
**19820711** —Angelus Message. "Know What is the Hope to Which We Have Been Called."  
**19820714** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-82**). "The Kingdom of God, Not the World, is Man's Eternal Destiny."  
**19820718** —Angelus Message. "Prayer of the Church for Her Shepherds in the World."  
**19820721** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-83**). "Mystery of Body's Redemption Basis of Teaching On Marriage and Voluntary Continence."  
**19820725** —Angelus Message. "May Our Daily Angelus Be Adoration of God and Thanks for His Gifts." **ALSO:** "The Poor Will Eat and Will Have Their Fill."  
**19820728** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-84**). "Marital Love Reflects God's Love for His People."  
**19820801** —Angelus Message. "Let Us Give Thanks for the Incarnation of the Word."  
**19820804** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-85**). "The Call to Be Imitators of God and to Walk in Love."  
**19820808** —"Following Mary's Example to Live Always in Intimacy with Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Paul VI Showed Christ to Us!"  
**19820811** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-86**). "Reverence for Christ the Basis of Relationship Between Spouses in Ephesians 5, 21-23."  
**19820815** —"The Sign of Victory Over Sin in the Mystery of the Assumption." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary You Are Full of Grace!"  
**19820818** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-87**). "Deeper Understanding of the Church and Marriage."  
**19820822** —Angelus Message. "Lebanon's Suffering a Warning to Seek Peace."  
**19820825** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-88**). "St. Paul's Analogy of Union of Head and Body Does Not Destroy the Individuality of the Person."

- 19820826** — "Maximilian Kolbe - A Mother's Gift to Mankind Today."
- 19820829** — "Enduring Values of Christian Liberty." **ALSO:** [\*] "A Mature Christianity Does Not Imply Flight From the World." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope Commends People of San Marino for their Love and Trust in Christ and Mary."
- 19820901** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-89**). "Sacredness of the Human Body and of Marriage."
- 19820905** — "Camaldolese Spirituality Still a Great Reserve of Grace for Mankind Today." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let Us Open Our Hearts to the Divine Mysteries."
- 19820908** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-90**). "Christ's Redemptive Love Has Spousal Nature."
- 19820912** — "Christianity: The Messianic Contest with and for Mankind." **ALSO:** "St. Anthony: Model Priest," homily during Mass in the Basilica of St. Anthony, City of Padua. **ALSO:** "Anthony, Model Preacher and Confessor." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "He Hungered for Divine Truth."
- 19820915** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-91**). "Moral Aspects of the Christian's Vocation."
- 19820919** — "Live Ecclesial Communion to Its Fullest for An Effective Work of Evangelization." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope Condemns Beirut Massacre."
- 19820922** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-92**). "Relationship of Christ to the Church Connected with Tradition of the Old Testament Prophets, Especially Isaiah."
- 19820926** — "Paul VI Proclaimed Gospel Message of Justice as Basic Condition for Peace in the World."
- 19820928** — "Honoring the Memory of John Paul I and Paul VI."
- 19820929** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-93**). "Analogy of Spousal Love indicates the Radical Character of Grace."
- 19821000** — "The Seven Sacraments," summary of a series of talks given during his October 1982 visit to Britain.
- 19821003** — "Example of Courage and Humility for Today's World." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "God Brings Many to Glory."
- 19821006** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-94**). "Marriage is the Central Point of the 'Sacrament of Creation'."
- 19821008** — "To See Unity as a Goal."
- 19821010** — Angelus. "Mary in Christ's Marvelous Gift to the Church and to Mankind." **ALSO:** "He Died a Martyr of Love, Giving His Life for Another."
- 19821013** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-95**). "Loss of Original Sacrament Restored with Redemption in Marriage-Sacrament."
- 19821017** — Angelus Message. "Pope offers Saint Maximilian Kolbe as a Priestly Model." **ALSO:** "Respond to the Missionary Vocation in a Spirit of Service and Obedience."
- 19821019** — "May Your Vocation in Christ Be Directed Towards Mankind."
- 19821020** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-96**). "Marriage is An integral Part of New Sacramental Economy."
- 19821024** — Angelus Message. "Christian Community and Evangelization." **ALSO:** "Called to Live the Missionary Dimension of the Church."
- 19821026** — "Conform Your Lives to That of Christ!"
- 19821027** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-97**). "Indissolubility of Sacrament of in Mystery of 'Redemption of the Body'."
- 19821030** — "Clarity, Courage and Faithful Service Characterize the Life of Cardinal Benelli."
- 19821031** — Angelus Message. "New Saints offer Concrete Example of Gospel Ideal." **ALSO:** "Two Authentic Responses to the Call of Love." **ALSO:** "Eucharist: The Center and Proof of Spiritual Renewal." **ALSO:** Address at Arrival in Spain At Madrid's Barajas Airport: "I Come to Confirm You in Your Faith, to Encourage and Support Our Hopes."
- 19821101** — "St. Teresa Invites Us to Draw Near to Christ, Fountain of Living Water."

**19821102** —[\*] "The Spirit Writes in Your Hearts the Law of God On Marriage."  
**19821110** —Angelus Message. "Expresses Gratitude for Successful Apostolic Visit."  
**19821114** —"God's Word Remains Indestructible in the Face of a Transient World." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "In November We Remember in a Particular Way All the Faithful Departed."  
**19821117** —General Audience. Pope Recalls Apostolic Visit to Spain.  
**19821121** —"For the Construction of You Land Have Confidence Above All in Yourselves." **ALSO:** "In the Eternal Kingship of Christ the Kingdom of Man Never Passes Away." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Serving Christ in Others."  
**19821124** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-98**). "Christ Opened Marriage to the Saving Action of God."  
**19821128** —Angelus Message. "Let Us Welcome the Grace of Advent into Our Hearts." **ALSO:** "From Mission Preparation a New Advent Vitality."  
**19821201** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-99**). "Marriage Sacrament An Effective Sign of God's Saving Power."  
**19821205** —"Spiritual Progress of Individual Indicates the Measure of Advent." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. Holy Father Commends Church of Madagascar to the Virgin Mary.  
**19821208** —"Mary's Sanctity in the Order of Salvation." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Our Advent Hope in the Mystery of the Immaculate Conception."  
**19821212** —"Share with Others the Nearness of God." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Present Your Needs to God in Prayer."  
**19821215** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-100**). "The Redemptive and Spousal Dimensions of Love."  
**19821216** —"We Recognize in Faith the Credibility of the Word of God."  
**19821219** —Angelus Message. "Dear Children, Christmas is Your Feast!"  
**19821222** —General Audience. "Every Day Should Be Christmas!"  
**19821224** —"For to Us a Child is Born ... a Son is Given."  
**19821225** —*Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Christ is Born to Us. Come, Let Us Adore!"  
**19821226** —[\*] Angelus Message. "Christmas Reveals the Gospel of the Family."  
**19821229** —General Audience. "History Proceeds towards the Triumph of Good."  
**19821231** —"We Give Thanks for Existence and Ask Pardon for Our "Non-Acceptance" of Christ."  
**19830101** —"May the Dialogue Assure Real and Lasting Peace." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary, Be the Mother of the Salvation of the World."  
**19830102** —"Do Not Close Your Hearts to Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Epiphany Sheds Its Missionary Light."  
**19830105** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-101**). "'Language of the Body" is the Substratum and Content of the Sacramental Sign of Spousal Communion."  
**19830106** —"Fulfill Your Mission as Pastors Illumined By Mystery of Epiphany."  
**19830109** —Angelus Message. "From a Hidden Life to Messianic Activity." **ALSO:** Pope Baptizes 20 Children in Sistine Chapel.  
**19830112** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-102**). "The "Language of the Body" in the Structure of Marriage."  
**19830113** —Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "The Church and Culture."  
**19830116** —Angelus Message. "All Christian Communities United in Christ."  
**19830119** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-103**). "The Sacramental Covenant in the Dimension of Sign."  
**19830123** —"Your Vocation as Parishioners is Service to the Mystical Body of Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Catholics, Orthodox and Protestants United in Common Prayer to One Lord."  
**19830125** —"Conversion, the Cross, and Prayer Necessary for Unity."

- 19830126** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-104**). ""Language of the Body" Strengthens Marriage Covenant."
- 19830130** —Angelus Message. "Reform of the Code of Canon Law the Fruit of Vatican Council!" **ALSO:** "Charity is a Gift of God Assigned as Man's Duty."
- 19830202** —"Repeat the Truth That Jesus Christ is Savior."
- 19830206** —[\*] "The Christian Must Often Face Difficult and Discouraging Situations."
- 19830211** —[\*] "Overwhelming Value of Christian Message Gives Meaning to All of Our Sufferings."
- 19830213** —"Christ's Resurrection a Guarantee for the Christian Who Nurtures Hope." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "New Cardinals Linked to Rome Through Titular Churches."
- 19830216** —General Audience. "Set Your Hope On That Gift." **ALSO:** "Make Present God's Holiness in Christ."
- 19830220** —Angelus Message. "Praise to You, Word of God!"
- 19830227** —Angelus Message. "Lent is a Particularly Suitable Time to Visit Central America."
- 19830301** —General Audience. "Justice and Mercy Are the Inseparable Synthesis of God's Mysterious Relationship with Man."
- 19830302** —Address During a Technical Stop-Over in Lisbon: "A Journey for the Triumph of Love, Harmony Peace."
- 19830303** —"Announce the Message of the Gospel; Strengthen Love for Christ and the Church."
- 19830304** —"Theological and Ecclesial Foundations of the Unity of the Church of Christ." **ALSO:** Address at Managua Airport: "I Come as a Messenger of Peace, Sustainer of Hope, Servant of Faith."
- 19830306** —"Peace to This Tortured Land; Reconciliation Among Brothers." **ALSO:** Address at San Salvador Airport: "A Visit Under the Banner of Peace." **ALSO:** Address at the Pope's Arrival in Guatemala: pope's First Greeting At the Airport. **ALSO:** [\*] "Marriage is Reciprocal Love, the Path to Human and Christian Maturity."
- 19830307** —"Strengthening of Faith and Social Advancement."
- 19830308** —"Mary's Presence in the New Pentecost of the Church." **ALSO:** "Preach Christ Crucified to Today's Generation."
- 19830309** —"Pray and Work That Christ's Unity May Be Fully Realized in Charity." **ALSO:** Address at the Airport of Port-Au-Prince, Haiti: "All Present in the Mind and Heart of the Pope."
- 19830313** —Angelus Message. "Truly a God "Rich in Mercy"." **ALSO:** "We Penetrate God's Love Through Conversion."
- 19830316** —General Audience. "Church's Love and Solidarity." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Be Witnesses and Apostles of God's Mercy."
- 19830317** —"In Jesus, God is Struggling with Man That He Might Accept the Truth of Revelation."
- 19830319** —"Saint Joseph the Worker, Man of Faith and Prayer."
- 19830320** —Angelus Message. "May the Holy Year of Redemption Fulfill Its Salvific Mission."
- 19830323** —General Audience. "The Annunciation the First Fruits of Our Redemption."
- 19830325** —John Paul II Inaugurates Holy Year of Redemption with the Opening of the Holy Door On 25 March. **ALSO:** Message for XVII World Communications Day. "Social Communications and the Promotion of Peace."
- 19830327** —Angelus Message. "The Glory of Christ Begins in the Passion." **ALSO:** "Jesus is Lord, to the Glory of God the Father."
- 19830330** —"In the Cross of Christ, the Foundation."
- 19830331** —"We Measure Our Priestly Life By This One Liturgical "Today" of Holy

Thursday." **ALSO:** "Let Christ Fulfill His Service of Salvation."

**19830402** — "Understand the Lord's Passover in the Light of Our Resurrection."

**19830403** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "True Witness to the Resurrection is the Church and Suffering Mankind."

**19830406** — General Audience. "Christians Must Be Evangelizers and Witnesses of the Resurrection."

**19830409** — "Dedication and Sacrifice, Virtues Based On the Message of Christ."

**19830415** — "Proclaim with Joy This "Year of the Lord's Grace" to You Communities."

**19830417** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary is the Greatest "Success" of the Paschal Mystery." **ALSO:** "Easter Compels Us to Reflect On What It Means to Be Christians."

**19830420** — General Audience. "The Sacrifice of Expiation."

**19830424** — *Regina Caeli*. "Through Christ's Grace Death Has No Hold On Mary." **ALSO:** "Let Us Rejoice Because We Are God's and the Father Has Concern for Us."

**19830425** — General Audience. "Jubilee Pilgrimage a Testimony of Faith."

**19830427** — General Audience. "The Suffering of the Cross."

**19830501** — *Regina Caeli*. "The Place of Human Work in the Development of the Kingdom of God." **ALSO:** "The Light of the Resurrection Makes Our Lives "Apostolic"."

**19830504** — General Audience. "Mary's Cooperation in the Sacrifice."

**19830508** — "The Holy Spirit Assures Church's: Fidelity to Christ's Teaching." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Honoring Our Lady of the Rosary of Pompeii."

**19830511** — General Audience. "Mary's Motherhood Acquired At the Foot of the Cross."

**19830512** — "Ascension Guarantees the Exaltations of Human Dignity."

**19830515** — "The Blood of Two Missionary Martyrs the Foundation of Church in China." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Martyrs, Deep Devotion to Mary."

**19830518** — General Audience. "Reconciliation with God and Reconciliation Among Men."

**19830521** — "The Eucharist, Power for Renewal of the Modern World."

**19830522** — "With the Eucharist Man's Life is Inscribed in the Mystery of the Living God." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Annunciation and Pentecost Two Moments Mysteriously Perpetuated in the Church."

**19830525** — General Audience. "The Gift of the Holy Spirit."

**19830529** — Angelus Message. "Mary's Communion with the Trinity is Most Special." **ALSO:** "Blessed Trinity, Mystery of Love."

**19830601** — General Audience. "The Eucharistic Sacrifice."

**19830602** — "Let Us Carry the Gift of the Eucharist On the Roads of the World."

**19830605** — "Suffering Places You in the Heart of the Great Mystery of the Redemption." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "At the Root of the Eucharist is the Virginal and Maternal Life of Mary."

**19830608** — General Audience. "The Eucharistic Meal."

**19830612** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Always Remember That Mary is Praying for Us." **ALSO:** "Jesus Christ Makes You Ministers of the Eucharist and Reconciliation."

**19830615** — General Audience. "The Eucharist and the Sacrament of Reconciliation."

**19830616** — "With All My Fellow Countrymen I Stand Beneath the Cross of Christ."

**19830617** — "Only a Moral Victory Can Restore Its Unity to Society."

**19830618** — "Love is Stronger Than Death, as Kolbe's Example Attests."

**19830619** — "The Sovereignty of the State is Linked to Its Capacity to Promote Freedom." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Angelus Records the Beginning of the Mystery of Redemption."

**19830620** — "Man's Bond with the Land is the Basis for the Existence of Society." **ALSO:** "Only Love Can Assure Fullness of Justice."

**19830621** — "Recover Mutual Trust to Build the Future of the Homeland."

**19830622** — "Inexhaustible Power of Christ's Redemption is Constantly Manifested in Sanctity."

**19830623** — [\*] General Audience. "Overcome Evil By Good."

**19830626** — Angelus Message. "Mary Prefigured in the Old Testament."  
**19830628** — "May the Richness of the Redemption Nourish Our Service of Unity and Faith."  
**19830629** — "Peter is the Point of Support and Unity."  
**19830630** — "In Your House, O Lord, I Will Find Peace!"  
**19830703** — [\*] "A Medical Community Must Defend Life." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary's Fiat the Fulfillment of Israel's Fiat On Sinai." **ALSO:** "Announce the Message of Salvation: Christ Has Conquered Every Misery."  
**19830706** — Angelus Message. "Through the Cross and Resurrection All Humanity Has Been Created Anew."  
**19830710** — Angelus Message. "Ark of the Covenant."  
**19830713** — General Audience. "Christian Ethics Based On Harmony Between Truth and Freedom."  
**19830717** — "May Our Whole Life Be Caught Up By the Lord's Word and Presence." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary's Spiritual Testament."  
**19830720** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-105**). "Personal Freedom and Morality."  
**19830724** — Angelus Message. "Like Mary, the Church Reflects On Christ's Words and Deeds."  
**19830727** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-106**). "Relationship Between Moral Law and Freedom."  
**19830731** — Angelus Message. "May Respect for Human Rights Prevail."  
**19830803** — General Audience. "The Holy Spirit is the Law of Man Redeemed."  
**19830807** — Angelus Message. "Mary, Mother of the Unity of the Church."  
**19830810** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-107**). "Called to Freedom!"  
**19830814** — Angelus Message. "Pope Prays for Lebanon and Chile, Victims of Tragedy and Violence." **ALSO:** Address At the Close of the Candlelight Procession: "United in Prayer with Those Suffering Persecution for the Sake of Jesus Christ."  
**19830815** — Angelus Message. "That Every Woman Have the Spiritual Force of Bernadette." **ALSO:** "Mary a Witness to God in the Mystery of the Redemption of Man and the World."  
**19830817** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-108**). "Moral Conscience is the Place of Dialogue of God with Man."  
**19830818** — "Unless a Grain of Wheat Falls Into the Earth and Dies, It Remains Alone; But If It Dies, It Bears Much Fruit."  
**19830821** — Angelus Message. "Mary, the Image of the Church as It is to Be."  
**19830824** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-109**). "A Person's Moral Conscience Grows and Matures in the Church."  
**19830828** — "Live Christian Truth in a Spirit of Humility." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Solidarity with Suffering Peoples."  
**19830831** — General Audience. "Put On the Lord Jesus Christ!"  
**19830902** — "An Event Destined to Have Repercussions in the Life of the Church."  
**19830903** — "May You Look Upon Your Suffering in the Light of Christian Faith."  
**19830904** — Angelus Message. "Mary, Seat of Wisdom."  
**19830907** — General Audience. "The Cross: Sign of Christ's Love for Us."  
**19830911** — Angelus Message. "The Angelus a Sign of Christian Hope." **ALSO:** "The Way of Hope for a Return to Man's Spiritual Roots."  
**19830912** — "Proclaiming the Good News of Jesus Christ."  
**19830913** — "May Mary, Who Knew How to Trust the Will of God, Show Us the Way."  
**19830914** — General Audience. "The Passion and Death of Jesus Christ a Symbol of the Death of a Just Man."  
**19830918** — Angelus Message. "Mary, Mother of Consolation."  
**19830921** — General Audience. "Christ Loved Us and Gave Himself Up for Us."  
**19830925** — Angelus Message. "Poverty Cares for the Needs of Others." **ALSO:** "May Sacred Music Be True Art and Inspire Devotion."

- 19830928** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-110**). "Let Us Open Our Hearts to the Gift of Reconciliation."
- 19830929** —"Reconciliation and Penance in the Mission of the Church."
- 19831002** —Angelus Message. "Armed with the Cross and the Word of God." **ALSO:** "Mary's Mediation is Best Model for Praying the Rosary."
- 19831005** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-111**). "God Gave Us the Ministry of Reconciliation."
- 19831009** —Angelus Message. "The Rosary Recalls the Redemption in Its Outstanding Stales." **ALSO:** "Cooperate Consciously in the Work of Creation in Christ's Love."
- 19831012** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-112**). "Our Hearts Are Restless Until they Rest in You."
- 19831016** —"Saintly Hero of the Confessional."
- 19831019** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-113**). "God is the Only Answer to Our Hunger for Truth."
- 19831023** —Angelus Message. "In Jesus and Mary Our Joys Become Great and Holy." **ALSO:** "Church's Missionary Work Linked with the Spirit of Poverty."
- 19831024** —"Obedience to the Holy Spirit Necessary for Serving the Church in the World."
- 19831026** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-114**). "Three Kinds of Error That Block Man's Course to God."
- 19831029** —[\*] "Dangers of Genetic Manipulation," to the World Medical Association (WMA).
- 19831030** —John Paul II Proclaims Blessed Three Witnesses of the Redemption. **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope Reflects On Sorrowful Mysteries."
- 19831101** —"The Bishop Must Ever Be a Faithful and Zealous Teacher of Divine Doctrine." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary is the Firstborn and Mother of the Church of the Saints."
- 19831102** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-115**). "We Must Look Constantly to the "Last Things"."
- 19831106** —"Pius XII: Courageous Apostle of Peace; John XXIII: Promoter of Renewal." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Rosary Expresses Mankind's Hopes."
- 19831108** —"The World Today Needs Priests Equal to Their Special Calling."
- 19831109** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-116**). "Life's Tensions Teach Us the Need for a Redeemer."
- 19831110** —"A Christian's Life in the Perspective of Eternity." **ALSO:** Address to the XXII Session of the Conference of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).
- 19831113** —Angelus Message. "In Prayer with Mary, the Mother of Jesus."
- 19831116** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-117**). "Rebirth Through Water and the Spirit to Life in the Kingdom of God."
- 19831120** —"God's Reign Over Creation Carried Out Through the Word and Son." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary the Anticipation of Christ's Eschatological Kingdom."
- 19831122** —"Happy the Dead Who Die in the Lord."
- 19831123** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-118**). "Only in the Mystery of the incarnate Word Does the Mystery of Man Take On Light."
- 19831127** —"Open Your Heart Anew to Divine Reality." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Rejoice, O Highly Favored Daughter!"
- 19831130** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-119**). "Let Us Go to Meet the King and Savior."
- 19831204** —Angelus Message. "World's Salvation Linked to Mary's Faith." **ALSO:** "Accept the Whole Messianic Program of the Gospel."
- 19831207** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-120**). "Mary Immaculate the First Marvel of the Redemption."
- 19831208** —"The Immaculate, First Among the Redeemed." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary's Immaculate Conception Brings Mankind to the Beginning of Creation."

- 19831211** — "Rediscover the Courage of Hope and Welcome the Call to Joy." **ALSO:** "Work for Unity without Becoming Discouraged by Difficulties," ecumenical meeting with Rome's Lutheran Community. **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary the Living Image of Church's Mystical Personality."
- 19831214** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-121**). "Plea for Salvation is a Daily Experience."
- 19831215** — [\*] "The World Cannot Defeat God's Plan of Salvation."
- 19831218** — Angelus Message. "To Be Blessed By God is to Be Happy." **ALSO:** "Unemployment, Drugs, Loneliness Threaten Family Life."
- 19831221** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-122**). "Jesus Christ God with Us, the Suffering."
- 19831225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Break Down the Wall of Selfishness and Hate." **ALSO:** "Welcome Once More Into Yourself the Splendor of This Holy Night."
- 19831226** — Angelus Message. "Christmas Joy is Meant to Multiply Itself in the Feasts of the Saints."
- 19831227** — Holy Father Invites Prisoners to Be Born Again to a Deeper Sense of Personal Dignity.
- 19831228** — General Audience. "Pope Invites All to Pray for Those Who Did Not Enjoy Christmas in Peace."
- 19831231** — the Pope's "Te Deum" in the Church of the Gesu.
- 19840104** — General Audience. "Affirmation of Mary's Divine Maternity Enlightens Believers On the Incarnation."
- 19840106** — "Pope Confers Episcopal Ordination On Nine Bishops From Three Continents."
- 19840108** — Angelus Message. "Significant Day for Our Salvation."
- 19840111** — General Audience. "Baptism Redeems Us and Makes Us God's Children."
- 19840115** — Angelus Message. "Pope Reminds Faithful of Importance of Prayer for the Unity of Christians." **ALSO:** "The Church is Close to the World of Work."
- 19840116** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "The Pontifical Council for Culture's Work Now and Plans for the Future."
- 19840118** — General Audience. "Christ's Cross Calls Us to Unity."
- 19840122** — "Build An Ever More Vital Community."
- 19840125** — General Audience. "Dignity of Man Finds Its Realization in the Dynamism of Reciprocal Love." **ALSO:** "Christian Divisions Do Not Destroy Fundamental Unity."
- 19840129** — Angelus Message. "Mary in the Mystery of Cana." **ALSO:** "Make Your Parish One Big Affectionate Family!"
- 19840201** — General Audience. "Christian Laity Called to Weld a Society of Truth and Love."
- 19840202** — "Be Persons and Communities Consecrated to God."
- 19840205** — Angelus Message. "Marian Piety Born of the Bible and the Altar." **ALSO:** "Appeals for Peace in Lebanon and Other Countries Torn By War Or Religious Persecutions."
- 19840208** — General Audience. "Christian Culture Exists!"
- 19840211** — "Offer Your Sufferings for the Conversion of the World."
- 19840212** — "The Paths of Truth and Love Lead Me to Freedom." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary is Present in Every Liturgical Action."
- 19840215** — General Audience. "Human Work a Sharing in Christ's Kingship."
- 19840218** — Pope Proclaims Fra Angelico Patron of Artists.
- 19840219** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Imitate the Martyrs in Our Own Situations." **ALSO:** "Radiant Witnesses of the Faith."
- 19840222** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-123**). **ALSO:** "It is Christ Who Forgives in the Priest." Angelus Message. "Mary's Faith Was Certainly Not Easy." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Love Truth; Love the Church; Love the Poor."
- 19840223** — "We Priests Are More Necessary Than Ever."
- 19840226** — Angelus Message. "Mary, Queen of the Universe, Shows the Way to Unity." **ALSO:** "Saint Nicholas, a Man for Others."

- 19840229** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-124**). "God Offers Pardon Before We Ask for It."
- 19840304** —Angelus Message. "Mary's Love Accompanies Us to Heaven." **ALSO:** "Saint Casimir, Witness to the Redemption and Sign of Hope for Church of Lithuania."
- 19840307** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-125**). "Whole Christian Life is a Life of Mortification." **ALSO:** "Fasting, Prayer and Almsgiving Are Means for Living Lent."
- 19840311** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-126**). **ALSO:** "Even Venial Sins Inflict Dangerous Wounds." "St. Paola, a Mature Fruit of Christ's Redemption." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary, Ever the Attentive and Caring Woman."
- 19840314** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-127**). "Examination of Conscience is Most Important."
- 19840318** —Angelus Message. "Human Work is Redeemed to Lead to Man's Good."
- 19840321** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-128**). "The Sinner Can Accept Himself Because God Accepts Him."
- 19840325** —"Is the Lord Among Us Or Not?"
- 19840328** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-129**). "Personal Absolution Cannot Be Sufficiently Emphasized."
- 19840331** —"Disabled Persons Are Individuals with Sacred and Inviolable Rights."
- 19840401** —"Courageous Faith Needed to Overcome Persecution." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary's Suffering Caused By Sins of All Mankind."
- 19840404** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-130**). "A Spirit of Compunction Includes Awareness of Guilt Leading to Joyful Gratitude."
- 19840408** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-131**). "Close Link Between Sacrament of Penance and the Eucharist." **ALSO:** "Love Resists Death and Desires Life." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Union Among Churches Through Mary's Intercession."
- 19840412** —"The Most Authentic Dimension of Sport: to Create a New "Civilization of Love"." **ALSO:** Pope Extols Cardinal's Fidelity, Zeal for Souls.
- 19840415** —Angelus Message. "Take the Blessed Virgin Mary Into Your Heart and Lives." **ALSO:** "Accept the Gift of the Redemption."
- 19840419** —"Anointing in the Ministry of the Church." **ALSO:** "Power of the Redemption Found Again in the Sacrament of the Lord's Supper."
- 19840421** —"Through Baptism We Share Christ's New Life."
- 19840422** —*Urbi Et Orbi* Message. Easter Message: "Open to Christ the Doors of Our Difficult Age."
- 19840425** —General Audience. "Jesus is Risen and We Must Be His Witnesses!"
- 19840429** —*Regina Caeli*. "Pray for a Fruitful Apostolic Visit to the Far East." **ALSO:** "Live Always in the Grace of God as Befits Those "Risen" in Christ."
- 19840501** —"Gratitude to Church in the United States for Its Missionary Commitment."
- 19840502** —Address. Journey of Pope John Paul II to Alaska, Papua New Guinea, Solomon Islands: Arrival in Alaska.
- 19840503** —"Vocations and Seminary Preparation Are Proofs of the Church's Vitality." **ALSO:** Address. Arrival in Korea At Seoul-Kimpo Airport: "Dialogue, Reciprocal Trust, Love to Reunite the People of Korea."
- 19840504** —[\*] "Jesus Calls Beatitudes What People Regard as Curses." **ALSO:** "From Today You Are Heralds of Christ with the Seal of the Holy Spirit."
- 19840505** —"Search for Justice and Brotherhood More Valuable Than Technological Progress." **ALSO:** "To the Priesthood, God's Gift for Man, the Priest Responds with the Gift of Himself." **ALSO:** "Priesthood and the Religious Life the Incarnation of the Beatitudes."
- 19840506** —"Renewing a Splendid Tradition, Let the Laity Be "A Light to This Land"." **ALSO:** "Truth, Justice, Peace and Faith to Construct a Better World." **ALSO:** "Flowering of the Church in Korea the Fruit of the Heroism of the Martyrs."
- 19840507** —"Church's Maturity in the Young Nations Marked By Priestly and Religious

- Vocations." **ALSO:** Address. Arrival in Papua New Guinea At Port Moresby Airport: "Celebrations of the Centenary of Arrival of the Missionaries."
- 19840508** — "Each One of Us, According to the Gifts Received, Shares in the Ministry of Reconciliation." **ALSO:** "Assistance to the Sick is Part of Church's Mission." **ALSO:** "Papua New Guinea Celebrates Evangelization in Union with the Universal Church."
- 19840509** — "The Church's Apostolic Life is Directed to Reconciliation." **ALSO:** Address. Arrival in the Solomon Islands At Honiara: "Recent Institution of the Hierarchy a Sign of the Vitality of the Local Church."
- 19840510** — "Christians Must Pray for Peace and Take Concrete Action to Achieve It."
- 19840511** — "[\*] General Audience (Body-132). "Human Love in the Divine Plan."
- 19840513** — *Regina Caeli*. "Thanks to the Good Shepherd for Apostolic Journey."
- 19840516** — General Audience. Pope Expresses Thanks for Apostolic Ministry to the Far East and Oceania.
- 19840520** — *Regina Caeli*. Pope announces pastoral visit to Viterbo. **ALSO:** "Love, Charity, Fidelity to God's Grace to Be "Living Stones" of the Church."
- 19840523** — "[\*] General Audience (Body-132). "Human Love in the Divine Plan."
- 19840524** — Message for XVIII World Communications Day. "Social Communication: Instruments of Encounter Between Faith and Culture."
- 19840527** — "See the Works God Has Done Among You!" **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Christian's Commitment and Testimony of True Love."
- 19840530** — "[\*] General Audience (Body-133). "Truth and Freedom the Foundation of True Love."
- 19840531** — "The Power of the Redemption Through Love is to Offer Oneself for the Life of the World."
- 19840603** — *Regina Caeli*. "Novena to Prepare for Pentecost." **ALSO:** Pope John Paul's Visit to Pontifical Scots College.
- 19840606** — "[\*] General Audience (Body-134). "Love is Ever Seeking and Never Satisfied."
- 19840610** — "In the Language of Our Times, Proclaim That Jesus is Lord." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "O Lord, Renew the Face of the Earth."
- 19840612** — Address. Arrival At Zurich: "My Visit is a Pastoral One to the Local Churches of This Country." **ALSO:** "The Church in Its Universal and Local Dimension is the Environment of Man's New Existence."
- 19840613** — "In the Tireless Search for Unity Be of Service to the Stranger and the Poor."
- 19840614** — "May the Swiss Always Look Beyond Their Borders in Order to Fulfill Their Responsibility for Peace."
- 19840615** — "Like Mary, Let Us Open Our Hearts Completely to Affairs of the Lord." **ALSO:** "Say "Yes" to An Alternative Way of Life." **ALSO:** "Eucharist: Sign of Brotherhood and Reconciliation."
- 19840617** — Angelus Message. "Respect, Love and Serve the Peoples of All Nations."
- 19840620** — General Audience. Holy Father Reflects On His Pilgrimage to Switzerland.
- 19840624** — Angelus Message. "Next International Eucharistic Congress: Nairobi, 11-18 August 1985."
- 19840627** — "[\*] General Audience (Body-135). "Love is Victorious in the Struggle Between Good and Evil."
- 19840628** — "[\*] "Science Which Serves Truth Disposes People for God's Revelation."
- 19840629** — "Built On the Rock of Truth, the Church is Free of Fear."
- 19840630** — Address to the World Conference on Fisheries Management and Development.
- 19840704** — "[\*] General Audience (Body-136). ""Language of the Body:" Actions and Duties Forming the Spirituality of Marriage."
- 19840708** — Angelus Message. "No One Knows the Father and the Son as Mary Does."
- 19840711** — "[\*] General Audience (Body-137). "Morality of Marriage Act Determined By Nature of the Act and of the Subjects."

**19840715** — Angelus Message. "Pray for a Good Harvest in Our Hearts."  
**19840718** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-138**). "The Norm of *Humanae Vitae* Arises From the Natural Law and Revealed Moral Order."  
**19840721** — "The Church Proclaims the Eucharist That the World May Know and Understand."  
**19840722** — Angelus Message. "No One Has Prayed So Intensely in the Spirit as Mary."  
**19840725** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-139**). "Importance of Harmonizing Human Love with Respect for Life."  
**19840729** — Angelus Message. "Vacation Time Offers Occasion for Human Growth."  
**19840801** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-140**). "Responsible Parenthood."  
**19840805** — Angelus Message. "Pope John Paul Recalls Anniversary of Death of Predecessor Paul VI."  
**19840808** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-141**). "Faithfulness to the Divine Plan in the Transmission of Life."  
**19840812** — "The Church Loves and Esteems You!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Privilege of Being Children of God."  
**19840815** — "In the Mystery of Mary's Assumption the Future of the World and of Mankind."  
**19840819** — Angelus Message. "For the Salvation of All Mankind."  
**19840822** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-142**). "The Church's Position On the Transmission of Life."  
**19840826** — "A Sign of Hope for the World." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope Prays for Church in Lithuania."  
**19840828** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-143**). "A Discipline That Ennobles Human Love."  
**19840902** — "Faith is Adherence to God, to the Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pope John Paul Asks Prayers for His Coming Pastoral Visit to Canada."  
**19840905** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-144**). "Responsible Parenthood is Linked to Moral Maturity."  
**19840909** — Angelus Message. "May Mary Sustain the People of Quebec." **ALSO:** "In a Changing Society the Faith Must Learn to Speak Out and Be Lived."  
**19840910** — "Mary, Primordial Model of the Church, Source of Our Faith and Our Hope."  
**19840911** — "A Message to Women: Bring to the Heart of This Society the God-Given Human and Christian Gifts of Your Femininity."  
**19840912** — "Let Us Thank the Lord for the Christian Families of Canada."  
**19840913** — Angelus Message. "To the World in 1984 and Beyond We Must Bring the Gifts of Communion and Love." **ALSO:** "Consistency Between Conduct and Faith." **ALSO:** [\*] "The Crisis of Values Demands Authentic Witnesses."  
**19840914** — "I, John Paul II, Proclaim Yet Again the Absolute Value of the Missionary Vocation."  
**19840915** — "Technology Truly At the Service of Man."  
**19840916** — Angelus Message. "How Great is the Need for Forgiveness and Reconciliation in Our World Today." **ALSO:** "In the Civil Order Too, the Gospel is At the Service of Harmony."  
**19840917** — "The Poor South Will Judge the Rich North."  
**19840918** — "The Heart of Jesus is a Call By God Addressed to Mankind, to Every Human Heart."  
**19840919** — "The World Needs Witnesses of God's Gratuitous Love."  
**19840920** — "Moral Conscience of Humanity Must Not Yield to Violence."  
**19840923** — Angelus Message. "Called to Share in Christ's Threefold Messianic Mission."  
**19840926** — General Audience. "A Celebration of Faith Signed By the Blood of the Martyrs."  
**19840930** — "Moral Conscience of Humanity Must Not Yield to Violence." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May the Rosary "Be Spread" This Month of October."  
**19841003** — [\*] General Audience (**Body-145**). "Prayer, Penance and the Eucharist Are Principal Sources of Spirituality for Married Couples."

- 19841005** —Address. Arrival At Lamezia Airport: "I Have Come to Offer You a Word of Brotherhood, Encouragement, Hope." **ALSO:** "May Your Life Always Be Part of the Ecclesial and Social Fabric of Calabria."
- 19841006** —"Modern and Organic Pastoral Work Necessary to Confront the Social and Religious Situation." **ALSO:** "The Cathedral Expresses the Mystery of the Church and of Man."
- 19841007** —"By Attesting to Union and Communion, the Church Will Contribute to Calabria's Rebirth."
- 19841010** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-146**). "The Power of Love is Given to Man and Woman as a Share in God's Love."
- 19841011** —"Nine Years Until the Fifth Centenary of the Evangelization of America."
- 19841012** —"The Provident Love of the Father Has Led You By the Hand of Mary Along Pathways of History."
- 19841014** —Holy Father Declares That Christians Must Not Be Discriminated Against Because of Their Faith. **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Blest Are They Who Trusted Even to the Point of Shedding Blood."
- 19841017** —General Audience. The Holy Father Recounts His Visit to Spain, Dominican Republic and Puerto Rico. **ALSO:** "A Man of Invincible Faith, a Pastor Affirms Courage and Heroic Fidelity."
- 19841018** —"Goodness and Fidelity Main Features of a Rich Priestly Life."
- 19841021** —Angelus Message. "Church is Particularly Grateful to All Missionaries and to Those Who Help Them." **ALSO:** "In the Holiness of "Master" Febres Cordero is Found the Full Value of Catholic Teaching."
- 19841024** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-147**). "Continence Protects the Dignity of the Conjugal Act."
- 19841028** —Angelus Message. "Mary Prays with Us in the Mysteries of the Rosary."
- 19841031** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-148**). "Continence Frees One From Inner Tension."
- 19841101** —Angelus Message. "In Mary We Adore God for the Gift of Sanctity." **ALSO:** "Death Opens the Way to Eternal Life."
- 19841103** —"The Love Revealed By Christ Guided Whole Life and Works At Saint Charles."
- 19841104** —Angelus Message. "Saint Charles Loved the Angelus Message." **ALSO:** "St. Charles Borromeo, Great Pastor of Milanese Church, Was Guided By Christ the Good Shepherd." **ALSO:** "St. Charles Carried Out True Reform in the Church with Tenacity and Tireless Dedication."
- 19841107** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-149**). "Continence Deepens Personal Communion."
- 19841111** —Angelus Message. "God the Son Became Man, and Mary is the Mother of God." **ALSO:** "Fervor and Generosity to Respond to the Redeemer's Eternal Love."
- 19841114** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-150**). "Christian Spirituality of Marriage Possible Only By Living According to the Spirit."
- 19841118** —Angelus Message. "United in Faith with Mary, the Saints and All the Faithful Departed." **ALSO:** "Increase the Talents Given to You By God."
- 19841121** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-151**). "Respect for the Work of God."
- 19841122** —"St. Cecilia's Witness for the Young Generation."
- 19841124** —"Prayer is the Essential Work of Every Believer's Vocation."
- 19841125** —"They Testified to Mankind What It Means to Belong to Jesus Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ's Kingdom is Manifested in Beatification of Servants of God."
- 19841128** —[\*] General Audience (**Body-152**). The Pope Concludes His Series of Catechesis On the Redemption of the Body and the Sacramentality of Marriage. "The Redemption of the Body and the Sacramentality of Marriage."
- 19841202** —Angelus Message. "May We Live Advent as the Time of God's Visit." **ALSO:**

- "With Advent, God Comes to Meet Man."
- 19841205** — General Audience (**Faith-1**). "Pope Has Special Duty to Continue Peter's Service of Catechesis."
- 19841208** — Angelus Message. "Miracle of the Immaculate Conception is the Victory of the Redeemer." **ALSO:** "Mary Immaculate is the First Sign and the Proclamation of the New Age."
- 19841209** — Angelus Message. "Justice Comes From God's Grace and Peace." **ALSO:** "The Parish: Community of Expectation and Research."
- 19841212** — General Audience (**Faith-2**). "Catechesis An Expression of Church's Devotion to the Apostles' Instruction."
- 19841213** — "Salvation Means Freedom From Fear."
- 19841216** — "An Invitation of Joy and a Call." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Humble Gratitude a Sign of Encounter with God."
- 19841219** — General Audience (**Faith-3**). "Need for Systematic and Comprehensive Knowledge of Truths of the Faith."
- 19841223** — Angelus Message. "Christ is the Light of the Nations." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Savior's Coming is Close At Hand."
- 19841224** — "Grace Has Appeared."
- 19841225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "We Desire to Proclaim Our Fraternal Union with All People and Especially with the Poor."
- 19841226** — Angelus Message. "Even in the Midst of Tragic Events We Know God Loves Us." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pontiff Remembers Those Whose Joy is Less Complete."
- 19841229** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Family is a Spiritual Place Filled with Love and Joy."
- 19841230** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Salvation of the World Entrusted to Every Human Family."
- 19841231** — "Christian Education of Youth a Guarantee for the Future."
- 19850101** — Angelus Message. "Mother of God, We Entrust to You and Your Son the Future Which Opens Before Us Today." **ALSO:** "Young People, Receive the Saving Plan of Christmas and the Message of Peace."
- 19850102** — General Audience. Pope John Paul Asks for Prayers for His Pastoral Commitments.
- 19850106** — Angelus Message. "The Feast of the Epiphany." **ALSO:** "The Magi, Witnesses of the Manifestation of God."
- 19850109** — General Audience (**Faith-4**). "Every Catechist Must Be Faithful to the Integrity of Revealed Truth."
- 19850113** — Angelus Message. "Jesus is Manifested as the Servant of Redemption." **ALSO:** "Ours is the Age of Action!" **ALSO:** "The Family is First School of Religious Training." **ALSO:** "Evangelical Mortification a Condition for Interior Freedom."
- 19850115** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "Evangelizing Today's Cultures."
- 19850116** — General Audience (**Faith-5**). "The Spirit of Faith is Essential to Every Christian Catechesis."
- 19850119** — Homily. "Bring to the World the Urgency of Christian Reconciliation."
- 19850120** — Angelus Message. "Pope Explains Purpose of Apostolic Journey: To Strengthen the Faith, Encourage, Proclaim the Good News." **ALSO:** "The Christian's "Here I Am" is Included in the "I Am Present" of Jesus Christ."
- 19850123** — General Audience. "Grant Us, O Lord, Peace and Unity."
- 19850125** — "Perfect Unity is God's Gratuitous Gift for Which We Must Always Pray and Work."
- 19850127** — "In the Light of the Gospel Lies Certainty of Fruitful Journey." **ALSO:** [\*] "Families United and Educated in the Faith: The Sublime Mission of Married Couples."

- 19850128** — "Renew the Faith to Live Fidelity to Christ, to the Church, to Man."
- 19850130** — Address to Youth in Olympic Stadium in Quito, Ecuador: "Avoid Distorted Opinions By Ideologies."
- 19850131** — [\*] Homily. "The Family is the First Setting Where the Christian Vocation is Manifested."
- 19850201** — Homily. "Missionary Among the Poor By Living Her Vocation." **ALSO:** Homily. "Fidelity, Love of Christ, and Visible Ecclesial Unity."
- 19850203** — Homily. "From the Family, the "Domestic Church" Arises the Vocation to the Priestly Ministry." **ALSO:** Homily. "Christian Humanism: A Fruitful Seed in the Land of the "Campesinos" of Peru."
- 19850204** — Homily. "The Church Collaborates with Her Social Teaching in the Cause of Justice and Peace." **ALSO:** Homily. "Preferential Option for the Poor Based On God's Revealed Word."
- 19850205** — [\*] Homily. "Respect for Sacredness of Life a Guarantee of Stability." **ALSO:** Homily. "In Christ is the Supreme Root of Your Personal Dignity." **ALSO:** Homily. "Commitment in Favor of the Poor and Helpless."
- 19850210** — Homily. "Prayer is the Soul of the Parish Community."
- 19850211** — Homily. "May the Blessed Virgin of Lourdes Sanctify Your Sufferings."
- 19850217** — Angelus Message. "May Jesus of Nazareth Heal the Illnesses of Modern Man."
- 19850220** — Homily. "Must the Cross Be a Voice Crying in the Wilderness?" **ALSO:** [\*] General Audience. "Our Battle Against Sin is Never Over."
- 19850223** — "A Solid and Courageous Minister of Christ At the Service of the Church's Missionary Spirit [Archbishop Dermot J. Ryan]."
- 19850224** — "Lent Leads Us From the Slavery of Sin to the Victory and Freedom of the Resurrection." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Not On Bread Alone is Man to Live ..."
- 19850303** — Angelus Message. "Calmly Accept the Sufferings That Daily Life Requires."
- 19850306** — General Audience (**Faith-6**). "Adequate Doctrinal Preparation is Fundamental for Catechists."
- 19850317** — Angelus Message. "Season of Lent is a Special Time for Practicing Love of Neighbor."
- 19850320** — General Audience (**Faith-7**). "One Can Know God By the Natural Light of Human Reason."
- 19850324** — Angelus Message. "We Must Rely On the Immaculate Heart for World Peace."
- 19850327** — General Audience (**Faith-8**). "The God Who Reveals Himself is the Source of Our Faith."
- 19850331** — Homily. "Witnesses of Truth, Messengers." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "There is Mary, Your Mother!"
- 19850403** — General Audience (**Faith-9**). "Jesus is the Definitive Fulfillment of the Revelation of God."
- 19850404** — Homily. "Holy Thursday: Birthday of Our Priesthood in Christ." **ALSO:** Homily. "From the Last Supper to Easter a Mystery of Death and Love."
- 19850406** — Homily. "O Truly Blessed Night!"
- 19850407** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Safeguarding Fundamental Rights of All Peoples is the Way to Peace."
- 19850408** — *Regina Caeli* message.
- 19850410** — General Audience (**Faith-10**). "The Holy Spirit Constantly Perfects Our Faith So That Revelation May Be Better Understood."
- 19850411** — Homily. "Reconciliation a Gift of God."
- 19850413** — Address to the World Congress of National Secretaries of the Apostleship of Prayer.
- 19850414** — Homily. "An Authentic Testimony of Love After the Example of First Christians." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Fruits of Christ's Paschal Mystery."

- 19850415** — Message for XIX World Communications Day. "Social Communications for a Christian Promotion of Youth."
- 19850417** — General Audience (**Faith-11**). "Through Faith Man Accepts in a Free and Convincing Manner the Truths Contained in God's Revelation."
- 19850421** — *Regina Caeli*. "The Apostles Were Witnesses of the Resurrection." **ALSO:** Homily. "To Pass From Sin to Conversion Means to Witness to Christ."
- 19850424** — General Audience (**Faith-12**). "The Transmission of Divine Revelation."
- 19850428** — *Regina Caeli*. "The Good Shepherd Seeks Those Who Will Share His Concern."
- 19850501** — General Audience (**Faith-13**). "The Divine Inspiration of Sacred Scripture."
- 19850505** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Mary Help Us Live in Her Son, Jesus Christ, the Vine."
- 19850508** — General Audience (**Faith-14**). "The Light of Revelation is Also in the Old Testament."
- 19850511** — Homily. "Bishops Must Be Welcomed and Respected in Their Authority of Pastoral Service." **ALSO:** Pope's Discourse On Arrival in Eindhoven: "No Other Goal Than to Proclaim the Gospel."
- 19850512** — *Regina Caeli*. Holy Father's appeal for refugees. **ALSO:** Homily. "In the Love of Christ May the Unity of the Dutch Church Be Strengthened." **ALSO:** Homily. "Religious Life as a "Sign" of God's Presence."
- 19850513** — [\*] Homily. "Always Give Witness to the True Value of Every Life."
- 19850514** — [\*] Homily. "The Family Highlights the Vocation to Love."
- 19850515** — Homily. "Work for Greater Justice Through Solidarity of All." **ALSO:** Homily. "Bring the Treasure of Redemption to This World Threatened By Sin."
- 19850516** — Homily. "Choose the Life God Gives You, Not the Death the World Offers."
- 19850517** — Homily. "In Today's Society the Laity Must Be Messengers of Christ's Beatitudes."
- 19850518** — Homily. "Christians Conscious of Their Vocation to Contribute to the Church's Cause."
- 19850519** — Homily. "The Church Consecrated to Truth and Unity." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Pray for Peter's Successor!"
- 19850522** — General Audience (**Faith-15**). "The New Testament is a Perpetual and Divine Witness to Christ."
- 19850525** — Pope John Paul's homily during the Consistory creating 28 new Cardinals. "Let Us Sing to the Lord With Joy!"
- 19850526** — Homily. "Call to the Cardinalate is the Special Expression of the Mission of the Whole Church." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "May the Spirit or Truth Come to Renew the Race or the Earth." **ALSO:** Homily. "Gregorian Reform a Grand Work of Purification and Liberation."
- 19850529** — General Audience. The Holy Father recounts his pastoral visit to the Benelux countries.
- 19850602** — Homily. "The Priest is Especially Marked By the Mystery of the Trinity." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "God the Father Comes to Human Hearts Through His Son's Heart."
- 19850605** — General Audience (**Faith-16**). "Relations with Non-Christian Religions."
- 19850606** — Homily. "Over the Threats of Our Times the Church Lifts Up the Cup of Salvation."
- 19850609** — Angelus Message. "The Heart of Jesus is the "Dwelling Place of God with Men"." **ALSO:** Homily. "Be New Witnesses of Christ and Responsible People of the Gospel."
- 19850612** — [\*] General Audience (**Faith-17**). "The Problem of Unbelief and of Atheism."
- 19850615** — Homily. "Service of Love of St. Pius X, Man of God and Tireless Pastor."
- 19850616** — Homily. "Pius X Had the Courage to Proclaim the Gospel in the Midst of Many Tensions."
- 19850623** — Angelus Message. "The Heart of Jesus is Love Which Transforms the World."

- 19850626** — General Audience (**Faith-18**). "Faith is the Stimulus to Work for the Union of Christians."
- 19850629** — Homily. "Gratitude of the Church of Rome to the Holy Martyrs Who Founded It."
- 19850630** — Angelus Message. "Heart of Jesus, Abode of Justice and Love."
- 19850703** — General Audience (**Faith-19**). "The Right Attitude Before God."
- 19850707** — Angelus Message. "Christian and Cultural Heritage of the Two "Fathers" of the Slav Peoples."
- 19850710** — General Audience (**Faith-20**). "Proofs for God's Existence Are Many and Convergent."
- 19850714** — Angelus Message. "Justice Revealed as Infinite Love."
- 19850721** — Angelus Message. "The Fullness of Charity Displays Itself Through Goodness."
- 19850724** — General Audience (**Creed-1**). "The God of Our Faith."
- 19850728** — Angelus Message. "I Entrust to God My Journey to Africa."
- 19850731** — General Audience (**Creed-2**). "The God Who Reveals Himself is He Who Exists."
- 19850808** — Address before the Eucharistic Celebration in Lome: "Moral Renewal Comes From Fraternal Love Lived for the Common Good."
- 19850809** — Angelus Message. "The Eucharist: Source of All the Virtues, Spiritual Food for Daily Life, Source of Life for the Christian Family." **ALSO:** Homily at an ordination Mass. "The Role of the Priest."
- 19850810** — Homily. "Liturgy Reveals Meaning Through Various Symbols."
- 19850811** — Homily. "You Will Experience Peace and Joy; Your Hearts Will Remain On Tabor!"
- 19850812** — [\*] Address before the Eucharistic Celebration for the Family At Bamenda Airport: "Don't Give in to Forces That Destroy the Unity, Stability and Happiness of Your Family."
- 19850815** — Angelus Message. "Mary Was Always Available for the Service of the Lord."
- 19850816** — Homily. "May the Spirit of God Join with Your Spirit!"
- 19850817** — [\*] "The Married Life Calls for a Constant and Generous Effort to Deepen the Conjugal Communion."
- 19850818** — Homily. "Africa Gathers Around the Successor of Peter and Proclaims Before the World the Salvific Truth of the Eucharist."
- 19850819** — Homily in Casablanca, Morocco. "The Church in Morocco Should Help to Create Understanding Elsewhere."
- 19850821** — General Audience. The Pope Summarizes His African Pilgrimage.
- 19850828** — General Audience (**Creed-3**). "Man Enters Into Contact with God in the "Obscurity of Faith"."
- 19850901** — Angelus Message. "Jesus, Source of Wisdom; Mary, Seat of Wisdom."
- 19850908** — [\*] Homily. "Respect for Human Life Guarantees a Future Full of Hope and Worthy of Man." **ALSO:** Address for the Pope's Arrival in Liechtenstein: "Awakening to Life Means Choosing the Narrow Path."
- 19850909** — [\*] Homily. "The Critical Importance of the Family." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. [\*] "Save the Unborn Man From the Threat of Born Man."
- 19850911** — General Audience (**Creed-4**). "God, the Fullness of Life, is Spirit, Immense and Invisible."
- 19850914** — Homily. "Called to Serve the Mystery of the Triumph of the Cross."
- 19850918** — General Audience (**Creed-5**). "God the Almighty Father."
- 19850922** — Angelus Message. "Pope Prays for People of Mexico." **ALSO:** Homily. "Choose the Last Place to Serve Those Who Have Lost the Treasure."
- 19850925** — General Audience (**Creed-6**). "The God of the Covenant."
- 19850929** — Angelus Message. "Know the [Second Vatican] Council and Translate It Into Life." **ALSO:** Homily. "Sacred Music Expresses the Truth of Christ."

- 19851002** — General Audience (**Creed-7**). "Faith Culminates in the Truth That God is Love."
- 19851006** — Homily. "The Message of the Three New Blessed [Diego Luis de San Vitores, Jose Maria Rubio y Peralta and Francisco Garate of Spain]: Total and Generous Availability to the Lord." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Second Vatican Council: "A Work of the Spirit"."
- 19851009** — General Audience (**Creed-8**). "God is the Blessed Trinity, Father, Son and Holy Spirit."
- 19851013** — Angelus Message. "Great Nostalgia for Union Between Churches of East and West." **ALSO:** Homily. "Not Only a Memory But a Challenge for the Evangelization of Europe."
- 19851016** — General Audience (**Creed-9**). "God is the Father of All Mankind."
- 19851017** — Address to the Second World Congress on the Pastoral of Emigration. "The Church and Migrants."
- 19851018** — [\*] Homily. "Every Christian is Called as Messenger and Apostle."
- 19851019** — Homily. "From Participation in the Paschal Mystery the Church's Missionary Strength is Born." **ALSO:** Homily. "The Civilization of Love Has Appeared in Christ."
- 19851020** — Angelus Message. "May Our Lady Guide the Synod of Bishops." **ALSO:** Homily. "The Church Must Proclaim the Salvation of Christ to People Everywhere."
- 19851022** — Homily. "Meditation, Prayer and Charity Are Necessary for Ministry."
- 19851023** — General Audience (**Creed-10**). "Christ Reveals the Father's Countenance to Us."
- 19851025** — Homily. "Responsibility for the Truth Unites Us."
- 19851027** — Angelus Message. "The [Second Vatican] Council is Alive in the Life of the Church." **ALSO:** Homily. "Faith is the Treasure of Human Heart."
- 19851030** — General Audience (**Creed-11**). "Christ is the Son of the Living God."
- 19851101** — Angelus Message. "Preparing for the Synod." **ALSO:** Homily. "Eternal Life is Manifested in the Communion of Saints."
- 19851103** — Angelus Message. "Preparing for the Synod." **ALSO:** Homily. "Titus Brandsma - Martyr of Love."
- 19851106** — General Audience (**Creed-12**). "The Church Professes Her Faith in God the Son."
- 19851110** — Angelus Message. "The Church is in Solidarity with the Cause of Man." **ALSO:** Homily. "Helping Poor Countries is the Duty of All." **ALSO:** Address to the XXIII Session of the Conference of the United States Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).
- 19851113** — General Audience (**Creed-13**). "The Spirit, Through Christ, Guides Us to the Father."
- 19851117** — Angelus Message. "The Council Presented Youth with the Youthful Countenance of Christ." **ALSO:** Homily. "Three Blessed [Pio Campidelli, Maria Teresa of Jesus Gerhardinger and Rafqa Ar-Rayes] Send a Clear Message: "Love is the Greatest Wealth of Mankind"."
- 19851118** — Address to the New Ambassador of the People's Republic of the Congo: "Religious Liberty Strengthens and Nourishes."
- 19851120** — General Audience (**Creed-14**). "The Holy Spirit Proceeds From the Father and the Son."
- 19851124** — Homily. "We Will Set Out Together with the [Second Vatican] Council." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Faith is the Hinge and Criterion of Renewal."
- 19851127** — General Audience (**Creed-15**). "Unity and Distinction in Eternal Communion of Trinity."
- 19851130** — Message to Patriarch Dimitrios of Istanbul: "Intensification of Prayer, Study and Dialogue for Achieving a Unity of Faith in the Truth."

- 19851201** — Homily. "The Redeemer Enters Human History." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Our Hope is Rejuvenated."
- 19851204** — General Audience (**Creed-16**). "Distinction of Relations in the Trinity."
- 19851208** — Angelus Message. "Journey Towards a Better World." **ALSO:** Homily. "The Synod Projects the [Second Vatican] Council Toward the Third Millennium."
- 19851209** — Address to the First Ambassador from Nepal: "To Work for Peace is to Serve the Cause of Human Dignity."
- 19851211** — General Audience (**Creed-17**). "The Thrice Holy God."
- 19851212** — Address to the First Ambassador from Zimbabwe: "The Way to Progress is Through Respect for Man."
- 19851215** — Angelus Message. "Gospel Illuminates the Future of Man."
- 19851218** — [\*] General Audience (**Creed-18**). "The Moral Law is Identified with the Will of God."
- 19851225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Christ is Born So That We May Be Reborn!" **ALSO:** Homily. "In the Poverty of the Manger the Revelation of Love Begins."
- 19851229** — [\*] Homily. "The Family of Nazareth Inspires All Human Families."
- 19851231** — "Unite Efforts to Break the Spiral of Violence."
- 19860101** — Angelus Message. "Mary is the Mother and Queen of Peace." **ALSO:** "Man Must Be Sure of Man!"
- 19860105** — Angelus Message. "May Christmas Be a True Epiphany of God."
- 19860106** — Angelus Message. "Magi Are Our Models in the Search for God."
- 19860108** — General Audience (**Creed-19**). "The Mystery of Creation."
- 19860112** — "Divine Sonship Imposes Commitments and Responsibilities On the Baptized." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May We See Christ with the Eyes of Faith."
- 19860113** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "Changing Times for Human Culture."
- 19860115** — General Audience (**Creed-20**). "I Believe in God ..."
- 19860119** — "Married Love Must Be Open to the Good of the Ecclesial and Social Community." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Witness to a Life of Harmony and Peace."
- 19860122** — General Audience. "Mutual Prayer for Restoration of Full Christian Unity."
- 19860124** — Message for XX World Communications Day. "Social Communications and the Christian Formation of Public Opinion."
- 19860126** — "The Whisperings of My Heart in Your Presence." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "I Go to India as Pilgrim and Shepherd." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pontiff Remembers Those Whose Joy is Less Complete."
- 19860129** — General Audience (**Creed-21**). "In Creation, God Calls the World and Man Into Existence From Nothingness."
- 19860201** — "Life is a Pilgrimage to the Father's House." **ALSO:** Address. "I Honor All Your People and Your Different Cultures."
- 19860202** — "Christ Wishes to Enter Ever More Completely Into Cultures." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Through the Incarnation All Human Life is Changed."
- 19860203** — Address. "Every Person is Precious in the Eyes of God."
- 19860204** — "The Gospel is the Expression of God's Concern for Us."
- 19860205** — "All Are Called to Bear Witness."
- 19860206** — "The Church is Sent Forth to Promote Harmony and Peace."
- 19860207** — "The Search for God Gives Direction to Our Lives."
- 19860208** — "Two New Blessed Bear Witness to the Value of Religious Life."
- 19860209** — "Peace is the True Fruit of Conversion." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary is Close to the Church."
- 19860210** — "Respond to the Challenge with the Mind and Heart of Christ."
- 19860212** — "Man Cannot Find Fulfillment Except in Conversion to God." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Ashes and Fasting: Practices That Point to An Interior Reality."

- 19860216** — Angelus Message. "Lent Challenges Our Consciences." **ALSO:** "Our Lenten Journey is From the Night of the Exodus, the Night of the Pasch."
- 19860223** — "The Transfiguration to Which God Calls Us is Realized in the Cross of Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "My Sin is Against God, But God is Not Against Me!"
- 19860226** — General Audience. "I Want to Meet All Those Who Seek the Absolute and Yearn for Peace."
- 19860302** — "Give Witness to Communion with Christ Through the Ministry of Peter." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Man Must Not Be Accustomed to Live with Sin."
- 19860305** — General Audience (**Creed-22**). "Creation is the Work of the Trinity."
- 19860309** — "We Have Been Bought At a Great Price." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Sacrament of Penance Has the Saving Power of the Passion and Resurrection of Christ."
- 19860310** — Message to Conference On Culture: "Help Others to Educate Themselves."
- 19860312** — General Audience (**Creed-23**). "Creation is the Revelation of God's Glory."
- 19860316** — Angelus Message. "The Sacrament of Reconciliation Restores Our Joy."
- 19860319** — Angelus Message. "Choose the Good! the Future is Yours!" **ALSO:** Address. to the Workers of Prato: "The Human Person is the Main Form of Wealth." **ALSO:** [\*] "Responsible Parenthood Reveals the Depths of Conjugal Love."
- 19860320** — General Audience. "May Easter Give Our Faith New Life."
- 19860323** — "May Today's Youth Join the "Hebrew Children" in Proclaiming the Lord's Definitive Entrance." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Welcome Mary Into Your Lives!"
- 19860326** — General Audience. "A Christian Cannot Live Without Easter."
- 19860327** — "God Cannot Deny Himself!" **ALSO:** "The Seal of Priesthood is and Internal Sign."
- 19860328** — "The Sin of This Century is the Loss of the Sense of Sin."
- 19860329** — "Christ's Death Destroyed the Heritage of Sin."
- 19860330** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "God Calls Us to Oppose Death."
- 19860331** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Was the First to Experience Easter Joy."
- 19860402** — General Audience (**Creed-24**). "Created Things Have a Legitimate Autonomy."
- 19860403** — Address. to Federation of Sports and Physical Education: "Sports Can Help Spread Fraternity and Peace."
- 19860406** — *Regina Caeli*. "Spirit Helps Us Comprehend the Paschal Mystery." **ALSO:** "Jesus Christ is the Foundation for the Salvation Off Every Individual and the Whole of Humanity."
- 19860409** — General Audience (**Creed-25**). "Man is Created in the Image of God."
- 19860410** — Address. Address to European Priests: "Teach Young People to Love the Church."
- 19860412** — Address. to the Bishops of Rome and Latium: "Help to Re-Evangelize the World in An Application of the Council." **ALSO:** Message to U.S. Business Executives: "The Principle of Human Dignity Should Govern Economic Activity."
- 19860413** — *Regina Caeli*. "St. Francis Fasani: A New Light for Our Pilgrimage."
- 19860416** — General Audience (**Creed-26**). "Man, the Image of God, is a Spiritual and Corporeal Being."
- 19860417** — Audience with the Jubilee Pilgrimage Group: "Be Like Christ in Goodness, Charity, Humility and Joy."
- 19860420** — *Regina Caeli*. "Holy Spirit is God's Gift to the Church." **ALSO:** "Christ Leads His Sheep to the Fullness of Life."
- 19860423** — General Audience (**Creed-27**). "Man is a Subject of Knowledge and Freedom."
- 19860426** — [\*] Audience with Jurists: "Nothing Which Compromises Family Can Benefit Society."
- 19860427** — *Regina Caeli*. "The Mission of the Spirit is Linked to That of the Son." **ALSO:** "Accept the Commandment of Love to Renew Its Power Within Us."

- 19860430** — General Audience (**Creed-28**). "Our Faith in Divine Providence Strengthens Our Reasons for Hope."
- 19860504** — "Church's Activity Involves Inseparable Connection Between Human Responsibility and Divine Inspiration." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "The Age of the Church Begins with the Coming of the Spirit."
- 19860507** — General Audience (**Creed-29**). "Divine Providence: Biblical Connection with Creation."
- 19860508** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Mary Assist Us in This Sacramental Journey." **ALSO:** "Through Baptism We Are Incorporated Into Christ and the Church."
- 19860509** — "The Eucharist Nourishes Our Unity."
- 19860511** — "Reflect On the Moral Forces Needed for a Renewal of Christian Europe." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Will Never Stop Praying for Us..."
- 19860514** — General Audience (**Creed-30**). "Divine Providence: The Love of Transcendent Wisdom."
- 19860517** — "On Pentecost the Apostles Set Out On Their Mission of Evangelization to the Furthest Ends of the Earth."
- 19860518** — *Regina Caeli*. "Creation Still Awaits 'The Revelation of the Sons of God'."
- 19860520** — "The Ethical Question is More and More the Central Question of Our Time."
- 19860521** — General Audience (**Creed-31**). "Divine Providence and Human Freedom."
- 19860525** — "Reveal the Greatness of Man By Serving the Spirit of Truth."
- 19860531** — Audience for the Missionaries of Charity: "God's Merciful Love Counters the Forces of Evil and Sin."
- 19860601** — "The Church Proclaims That She Lives and is Nourished By the Daily Eucharist." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Publicly Adore the Eucharist."
- 19860604** — General Audience (**Creed-32**). "The Presence of Evil and Suffering in the World."
- 19860608** — Angelus Message. "Holy Spirit Strengthens 'The Inner Man'." **ALSO:** "Pope to Handicapped Athletes: 'Witness to Life!'"
- 19860611** — General Audience (**Creed-33**). "In Jesus the Redeemer, Divine Providence Overcomes Evil."
- 19860615** — "The Spirit Confirms Your Baptismal Commitment." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "In the Heart of Christ There is Salvation for All."
- 19860618** — General Audience (**Creed-34**). "Divine Providence in the Light of Vatican II."
- 19860621** — "Drug Addiction is a Disease of the Spirit; Its Cure Demands a Change in Quality of Life."
- 19860622** — "Vincent Pallotti: A Priest Who Opened Himself to Love." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "In the Heart of Jesus We Can Regain the Confidence of All Creation."
- 19860625** — General Audience (**Creed-35**). "Divine Providence and the Growth of the Kingdom of God."
- 19860629** — "Saints Bear Witness to the Church That God Has Freed Us From Fear." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Death of Martyrs Gives New Meaning to Their Lives."
- 19860702** — "A Journey of Peace Allows No Respite."
- 19860703** — "Mary's 'Fiat' Opened the Way to the Kingdom of Christ."
- 19860704** — "The Family Reflects the Heart of the Living God." **ALSO:** "The Missionary Church in Latin America Works for An Evangelization Without Frontiers."
- 19860705** — "In Total Service of Christ, the Priest Should Be An Instrument of Salvation Without Frontiers."
- 19860706** — "Transform the World with Gospel Values." **ALSO:** "A New Creative Synthesis Between Gospel and Life."
- 19860707** — "A New Nation Blessed By God."
- 19860709** — General Audience (**Creed-36**). "Creator of All Things, Seen and Unseen."
- 19860713** — Angelus Message. "The Fullness of the Heart of Jesus Can Never Be Depleted."
- 19860716** — General Audience. The Pope Summarizes His Journey to Colombia and Saint

Lucia.

- 19860720** — "Listening to the Word of God Should Illuminate Our Work." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The World is Directed Towards the Love of Jesus."
- 19860723** — General Audience (**Creed-37**). "Creator of the Angels Who Are Free Beings."
- 19860727** — "Pray with Confidence to God Our Father." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Heart of Jesus, Patient and Rich in Mercy!"
- 19860730** — General Audience (**Creed-38**). "Creator of Things Unseen: The Angels."
- 19860803** — Angelus Message. "The Heart of Jesus is Open and Rich to All Who Call Upon Him."
- 19860804** — "From His Age and Experiences, He Taught Us a Lesson About Life."
- 19860806** — General Audience (**Creed-39**). "Angels Participate in History of Salvation."
- 19860809** — "Witness to Your Faith Before the World."
- 19860810** — Angelus Message. "Heart of Jesus, Fount of Life and Holiness."
- 19860813** — General Audience (**Creed-40**). "The Fall of the Rebellious Angels."
- 19860815** — Angelus Message. "Blessed is She Who Has Believed." **ALSO:** "Mary's Assumption Bears Witness to Our Redemption By the Incarnate Word." **ALSO:** Message for World Day of the Migrant: "We Reflect Again On the Grave and Painful Problems Involved in Migration."
- 19860817** — Angelus Message. "Through Divine Love, Death Brought Victory Over Sin."
- 19860820** — General Audience (**Creed-41**). "Christ's Victory Conquers Evil."
- 19860824** — Angelus Message. "Christ: Firstborn of All of Creation."
- 19860827** — General Audience (**Creed-42**). "Sin Involves the Deep Deformation of Creation."
- 19860831** — "True Greatness is a Gift of God."
- 19860903** — General Audience (**Creed-43**). "Sin Involves the Misuse of God's Good Gifts."
- 19860907** — Greeting to Sick Departing for Lourdes: "May Your Pilgrimage Increase your Confidence in Our Lady." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "A More Solid European Unity Based On Common Christian Values." **ALSO:** "Christians Must Work for Peace and Reconciliation." **ALSO:** Address. Holy Father to Priests, Religious and Consecrated Persons At Aosta: "Persevere in Your Sanctification and Ministry." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary, Lead Us to Your Son!"
- 19860908** — Summary of Catechesis on Original Sin, given at weekly public audiences, 9/8/1986 through 10/8/1986.
- 19860910** — General Audience (**Creed-44**). "Original Sin Causes a Fundamental Change in Mankind."
- 19860914** — Angelus Message. "Day of Prayer for the Gift of Peace." **ALSO:** "The Cross of Christ is the Way of Salvation."
- 19860917** — General Audience (**Creed-45**). "The Universality of Sin in the History of Mankind."
- 19860921** — "Arouse the Conscience of the World to Conquer the Tragedy of Leprosy." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Prayer of All Who Believe in a Provident God."
- 19860924** — General Audience (**Creed-46**). "The Church's Teaching On Original Sin."
- 19860927** — Address. "Justice is Absolutely Necessary in Relations Between Peoples." **ALSO:** [\*] "Evil is Not in the Body But in Lack of Respect for Its Dignity." **ALSO:** Address. "The Service of Truth Contributes to Peace and Unity of Humanity."
- 19860928** — Angelus Message. "Commitment for Peace At Assisi."
- 19860929** — Message. "May Peace Remain in Your Midst!"
- 19861001** — General Audience (**Creed-47**). "The Consequences of Original Sin for All Humanity."
- 19861004** — Address. "Seek the Good of the Citizens, Especially of the Marginalized." **ALSO:** Appeal to All Involved in Conflict to Participate in Day of Prayer. **ALSO:** "Free Man From the Many Slaveries Without Confusing Struggle with Hatred."

- ALSO:** Address. "I Come to Announce the Love of God Which is the Way to True Peace." **ALSO:** Address. "Prayer and Conversion of Heart: The Royal Road of Ecumenism."
- 19861005** — Angelus Message. "The Heart of Jesus is the Source of Our Life." **ALSO:** "The Transformation of Man is the Work of Jesus Christ."
- 19861006** — "The Spiritual Temple is Built of the Living Stones of the Priesthood Common to All the Baptized."
- 19861007** — "The Annunciation Deeply Marks the Christian."
- 19861008** — General Audience (**Creed-48**). "The State of Man in Fallen Nature."
- 19861012** — "New Saint Gives Special Witness." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Catholic Church Prays for Peace."
- 19861015** — General Audience. "Visit to France Was Made in the Footsteps of Numerous Saints."
- 19861016** — [\*] "Be a Rock of Truth, But Have a Heart Full of Tenderness."
- 19861018** — Address. "Be the Christian Leaven Against Materialism and Campaign Against the Culture of Death." **ALSO:** "Through Us Christ Proclaims That the Truth Can Be Known and Freedom Can Be Attained." **ALSO:** Address. "May Florence's Culture Not Remain An Historical Boast But Shine Forth in a Spiritual and Moral Rebirth." **ALSO:** "Fidelity to the Truth of Faith and Discipline of the Church."
- 19861019** — "The Saints of the Catholic Church Are for All."
- 19861022** — General Audience. "We Will Stand Side By Side Asking God to Give Us Peace."
- 19861023** — "In Christ the King is the Fullness of History."
- 19861024** — "Justice and Compassion the Way for Your Future." **ALSO:** "Through Our Studies We Must All Contribute to the Building Up and Growth of All the Church."
- 19861026** — Angelus Message. "You Will Be Saved Through Courageous Struggle Against the Ruthless Logic of Hoarding."
- 19861029** — General Audience (**Creed-50**). "Sin Breaks Man's Covenant with God."
- 19861101** — Angelus Message. "The Saints Make a Portion of Christ's Holiness Live." **ALSO:** "They Speak to Us From Beyond the Threshold of Time."
- 19861102** — Angelus Message. "May the Lord Grant the Peace for Which Humanity Yearns." **ALSO:** "God Completes in Joy the Martyrdom of Humanity Redeemed From Death."
- 19861104** — Message. "Celebrate Our Unity in Jesus Christ and in His Church."
- 19861105** — General Audience (**Creed-51**). "The Sin of Man and the 'Sin of the World'."
- 19861109** — "The Universal Church Gather in Unity Around the See of Rome."
- 19861112** — General Audience (**Creed-52**). "Sin Alienates the Human Person." **ALSO:** Address. "Bring About Closer Cooperation Among the Nations of the World."
- 19861116** — Angelus Message. "Those Who Seek God Will Surely Find Him."
- 19861119** — "Follow Path of Dialogue and Understanding." **ALSO:** "The Life of the Church in Bangladesh is Linked to the Strength of Your Love for Christ."
- 19861120** — "World Peace Day is Possible Only Where the International Order is Just."
- 19861122** — "Let the Gospel of Christ Permeate Your Culture."
- 19861125** — "The Church, Mystery of Communion, is a Sign of Unity Among All Peoples."
- 19861126** — "The Rift Between the Gospel Message and Culture Requires a Second Evangelization in Australia."
- 19861127** — "The Special Role of Christians as the Salt and Light of the World." **ALSO:** "Worldwide Movement of Prayer of Prayer for Peace Must Spread From Assisi to All Christians."
- 19861128** — "I Ask You to Take a Firm Stand On the Side of Life, and for God."
- 19861129** — "I Invite the Church in Australia to Remember the Missions."
- 19861130** — [\*] "True Love in the Family is Forever!" **ALSO:** Message. "We Count On the Persevering Prayer of All the Faithful." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary,

- Mother or Joy, I Entrust to You the Church in Australia." **ALSO:** "Reconciliation in the Meeting of Culture By Reading History in the Light of Advent."
- 19861201** — "Cultural Intermingling Represents An Opportunity for Vitality and Giving Example of Fraternal Cordiality."
- 19861203** — General Audience. "The Servant of the Advent of the Lord."
- 19861207** — Angelus Message. "The Ends of the Earth Wait in Faith and Hope." **ALSO:** "The Church Again Awaits the Messiah, Liberator of the Poor and Oppressed."
- 19861208** — Angelus Message. "Assist the Weak Who Long to Arise." **ALSO:** "Blessed Be God, the Father of Our Lord Jesus Christ."
- 19861210** — General Audience (**Creed-53**). "Entire Mankind is Involved in the Struggle Against the Forces of Evil."
- 19861211** — Discourse. "Assiduous Catechesis Should Meet the New Needs of the People of Campania."
- 19861212** — Address. Rite of Imposition of the Pallium On the Catholic Patriarch of Alexandria of the Copts: "Collaboration and Common Witness of the Christians in Egypt Today."
- 19861213** — Address. "The "Great Prospect" of a More Human Society Presupposes the Humanization of Work."
- 19861214** — "Prayer is the Attitude of Advent and the Center of the Dialogue of Salvation."
- 19861215** — "Justice and Compassion the Way for Your Future." **ALSO:** Address. Discourse to "Latinitas" Congress.
- 19861220** — Angelus Message. "Grant Us a World Where No Children Suffer!"
- 19861221** — "Let Us Contemplate Mary, Blessed Among Women, Who Bears for Us the Salvation of the World."
- 19861222** — Address. "The World Situation Constitutes a Pressing Appeal for the Spirit of Assisi."
- 19861225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Christ Asks Us to Love One Another!" **ALSO:** "Bethlehem Reveals to the Eyes of Faith the Fullest Meaning of Creation."
- 19861228** — Angelus Message. "Our Prayer Embraces All the Families On the Earth."
- 19861231** — "More Than a Mere Spectator in This Tumultuous Century." **ALSO:** "Rome's Place At the Center of the Church is a Grace and a Responsibility as Well."
- 19870101** — "We Celebrate a Marian Year for a Renewed Commitment of Conformity to God's Will." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May Christ Dwell in Our Hearts with the Gift of His Charity."
- 19870103** — Address. "You too Must Work for the Development of Peace."
- 19870104** — Angelus Message. "Christ's Birth Again Reminds Us of God's Eternal Choice."
- 19870106** — "Christ is the Epiphany of the Eternal Pastor." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May the Church Ever Be a Servant of God's Epiphany."
- 19870107** — General Audience (**Creed-54**). "The Identity of Christ."
- 19870108** — Address. "Every Public Policy Should Protect the Basic Dignity and Human Rights of Every Person." **ALSO:** Address. "The Catechumenate Emphasizes the Radical Newness of Christian Life."
- 19870111** — Angelus Message. "Christ's Baptism is the Culmination of Epiphany."
- 19870112** — "Immersed in the Dying and Rising of Christ, These Children Participate in His Divine Life."
- 19870114** — General Audience (**Creed-55**). "Jesus Christ, Son of God and Savior."
- 19870117** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "A Fresh Approach to Evangelizing People and Cultures."
- 19870118** — "Approach Your Tasks with Trust in the Lord." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Assisi Experience Strengthens Our Motives for Prayer for Unity."
- 19870121** — General Audience. "Assisi Gives a New Impulse to Our Prayer for Christian Unity."
- 19870124** — Message for XXI World Communications Day. "Social Communications at the

- Service of Justice and Peace."
- 19870125** — Angelus Message. "Mary Knows the Path to Christian Unity."
- 19870128** — General Audience (**Creed-56**). "Jesus, Conceived By the Power of the Holy Spirit and Born of the Virgin Mary."
- 19870200** — "The Meeting At Assisi: A Step Forward On the Ecumenical Movement."
- 19870201** — "A True Parish Helps Everyone Fulfill His Christian Vocation." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The October Synod Entrusted to Mary."
- 19870202** — "Your Vocation is Born of the Light Which is Christ."
- 19870203** — Address on the Centenary of Evangelization in Nigeria. "May the Word of God Flourish in Nigeria."
- 19870204** — General Audience (**Creed-57**). "Jesus, Son of Israel, Chosen People of the Old Covenant."
- 19870208** — "The Church Bears Great Responsibility in Questions of Faith and Morals." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Laity's Role in the People of God and the Mystical Body of Christ."
- 19870211** — General Audience (**Creed-58**). "Jesus Christ, Messiah "King"." **ALSO:** "Mary Tells the World About the Meaning and Orientation of Life."
- 19870213** — "Truth and Goodness Open Up the Way of Life."
- 19870215** — Angelus Message. "Fragmentary Interpretations of the Lay Vocation Have Harmed the Vitality of the Entire Church."
- 19870218** — General Audience (**Creed-59**). "Jesus Christ, Messiah "Priest"."
- 19870222** — [\*] "Wealth and Culture Are to Serve Man, and Not to Enslave Him." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Who Are the Laity?"
- 19870225** — General Audience (**Creed-60**). "Jesus Christ, Messiah "Prophet"."
- 19870300** — Message for Lent 1987. "He Has Filled the Hungry with Good Things, and Has Sent the Rich Away Empty."
- 19870301** — Angelus Message. "The Secret of the Maturation of the Laity Lies in the Threefold Bond with the Ministry of Christ." **ALSO:** "Christ Reminds Us That No One Can Serve Two Masters."
- 19870304** — General Audience (**Creed-61**). "Jesus Christ, Fulfillment of the Messianic Prophecies." **ALSO:** "Lent: The Reconstruction of the Truth of All That We Are and All That We Do."
- 19870308** — "Sin Rejects God, the Source of Truth and Goodness." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Appreciation of Identity and Diversity Guarantees the Higher Harmony Needed."
- 19870309** — Angelus Message. "The Laity's Call to Holiness is the Secret in Fulfilling Their Role."
- 19870315** — Angelus Message. "Vocation and Mission of the Laity Have a Particular Secular Quality." **ALSO:** "In the Parish the People of God Hear the Call of the Transfiguration."
- 19870317** — "A Herald of the Gospel, You Are Sent to Continue the Mission of the Apostles."
- 19870318** — General Audience (**Creed-62**). "Jesus Christ: Inauguration and Fulfillment of the Kingdom of God."
- 19870319** — "The Family is a Community of Love, Life and Prayer."
- 19870322** — "Christ Brings the Spirit of Truth, the Fountain of Eternal Life." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Ecclesiology of Communion Helps Us Understand the True Characteristics of the People of God."
- 19870325** — General Audience. "I Have Pondered It At Length in My Heart."
- 19870326** — "Christ Offers Culture the Principle of Unity."
- 19870329** — "Spain Has Given Us Five More Witnesses to the Call to Holiness."
- 19870401** — "Our True Reconciliation is Found Only in Christ."
- 19870402** — [\*] "The Church Needs the Family to Spread Hope in the World." **ALSO:** "Uproot the Causes of Unjust Poverty."

**19870403** — "Homily At Beatification of Sr Teresa De Los Andes: "There Are Three Things That Last: Faith, Hope, and Love; and the Greatest of These is Love."."

**19870404** — "Peace is Every One's Responsibility." **ALSO:** "Past Glories Should Stimulate New Enterprises."

**19870405** — "Work in Solidarity for the Common Good and for the Good of the Country." **ALSO:** "Popular Piety is a Real Treasury of the People of God." **ALSO:** "My Friends, the Pope Makes His Own Your Legitimate Demands for Justice." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Like Mary, Be Living Witnesses to Hope."

**19870406** — Address. Pope's Arrival in Argentina: "May These Days Bear Abundant Fruit." **ALSO:** "Foster the Dialogue of Hope and Love."

**19870407** — "The Church of God is Always Missionary." **ALSO:** "The Gospel of Peace Can Affect Institutions Only If It First Touches Human Hearts." **ALSO:** "Strengthen the Bases of An Authentic Christian Humanism."

**19870408** — "The Continuous Work of Evangelization Makes America the Continent of Hope." **ALSO:** "Patriotism is a Manifestation of Christian Love." **ALSO:** [\*] "Marital Love is Strengthened Through the Trials of Life."

**19870409** — "A Country Open to Immigration Will Always Remain Young." **ALSO:** "Mary Represents the First Stage of Our Pilgrimage in Faith."

**19870410** — "Be Instruments of Unity for the Work of Evangelization."

**19870411** — "The Vocation and Function of the Laity is to Renew Society of Which They Are Part."

**19870412** — Angelus Message. "We Walk with Mary Towards a New World."

**19870415** — General Audience. "Giving Thanks for the Resolution of Conflict, We Continue to Experience That Love is Stronger."

**19870416** — "In This Sacrament Christ is with Us!" **ALSO:** "He Who Loves Us Has Given Us Love."

**19870418** — "Christ Puts Death to Death!"

**19870419** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "The Death of Christ is a New Beginning!"

**19870422** — General Audience (**Creed-63**). "Jesus Christ, Messiah and Divine Wisdom."

**19870426** — "The Church in Rome Should Feel That It Shares in the Universal Mission of Its Bishop." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "A Life of Witness Has Special Value."

**19870429** — General Audience (**Creed-64**). "Jesus Christ, Son of Man."

**19870501** — "In Edith Stein We Find a Dramatic Synthesis of the Truth Which Transcends Man." **ALSO:** "Cardinal Von Galen Lived What He Preached."

**19870502** — "Do Not Let the Fires of Faith Be Extinguished." **ALSO:** "The True Centers of History Are the Quiet Places of Prayer."

**19870503** — "Rupert Mayer, a Firm and Courageous Defender of Faith, Truth, and the Rights of the Church." **ALSO:** "From Christian Witness a New Meeting of Gospel and Culture Can Exist in Europe."

**19870504** — "Overcome Difficulties for a United Europe." **ALSO:** "Our Unanimous Testimony is a Decisive Element in World Affairs."

**19870506** — General Audience. "You Shall Be My Witnesses."

**19870510** — "Christ is the Door to Holiness." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "The Role of the Laity in Catechesis."

**19870512** — "We Have Come to Know and to Believe in the Love God Has for Us."

**19870513** — General Audience (**Creed-65**). "Jesus Christ, Son of God."

**19870517** — "Give Witness By Your Young and Lively Faith." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Vatican II Opened a Vast Field to the Laity in the Missionary Dimension."

**19870520** — General Audience (**Creed-66**). "The Heart of the Gospel Witness."

**19870523** — "We Must Bear Witness to the Spirit of Truth and Love."

**19870524** — "Bear Witness to Christ in the Power of the Spirit."

**19870525** — "Mary is the Great "Experience" of Christian Hope."

**19870527** — General Audience (**Creed-67**). "The Father Bears Witness to the Son."

- 19870531** — "Fortified in the Faith Be Witnesses to Christ." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "We Gather with Mary in the Upper Room."
- 19870603** — General Audience (**Creed-68**). "The Prologue of John's Gospel Synthesizes the Faith of the Apostolic Church."
- 19870606** — "The Marian Year is a Great "Magnificat"."
- 19870607** — "The Council Was a New Pentecost and a Sign of Mary's Collaboration in the Mystery of Salvation." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Mary is An Example of "The Obedience of Faith"."
- 19870608** — "The Eucharist Belongs to the Redemptive Hour of the History of Mankind and the World."
- 19870609** — "Serve God, Serve People in This Land Which Urgently Needs the Service of the Truth." **ALSO:** "University! Alma Mater! If You Serve Truth You Serve Freedom and Life!"
- 19870610** — "Karolina Kozka Speaks to Young People of the Great Dignity of Women." **ALSO:** "Blessed Hedwig Was Called By God to Embrace the Aspirations of Poland, Lithuania and Russian Lands." **ALSO:** "You Came From the People and You Are for the People."
- 19870611** — [\*] "There is Need of a Profound Preparation for Marriage."
- 19870612** — "In This City An Enormous Effort Was Undertaken to Restore to Work Its Full Personal and Social Dimension." **ALSO:** "Fears for the State of Health of Polish Society."
- 19870613** — "The World Evangelized Effectively By Those Who Evangelize Themselves." **ALSO:** "May the Eucharistic Formation of Freedom Always Endure in This Generation Threatened with the Loss of Hope."
- 19870614** — "Christ, Sign of Contradiction, is Love." **ALSO:** "The Mystery of the Workings of God the Trinity in the History of Man and of the World."
- 19870617** — General Audience. The Holy Father Reflects On His Pastoral Visit to Poland.
- 19870618** — "Let Us Receive with Joy the Body and Blood of Christ: In the Eucharist is the Pledge of Our Hope."
- 19870621** — Angelus Message. "The Marian Sanctuaries Are Stops On the Road to Christ." **ALSO:** "You Are Called to Proclaim Jesus Christ with Your Whole Self."
- 19870624** — General Audience (**Creed-69**). "Jesus Christ: The Son Sent By the Father."
- 19870628** — "Archbishop Matulaitis is a Gift for the Church and for the Lithuanian Nation in the Year of the Jubilee." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Dawn Gate At Vilnius is a Sign of Hope."
- 19870629** — "Peter, the Rock and Paul, a Chosen Instrument." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Keep Alive the Legacy of the Holy Apostles."
- 19870701** — General Audience (**Creed-70**). "Jesus' Awareness of the Unique Relationship Existing Between the Father and Himself."
- 19870705** — Angelus Message. "Sanctuary of Mary's Nativity in Jerusalem."
- 19870708** — General Audience (**Creed-71**). "Jesus Christ: The Son Intimately United with the Father."
- 19870712** — Angelus Message. "May the Queen of the Dolomites Protect the Beloved Italian Nations." **ALSO:** "For the Christian, There is a Moral Commitment to Care for the Earth."
- 19870715** — General Audience (**Creed-72**). "Jesus Christ: The Son Who "Lives for the Father"."
- 19870719** — Angelus Message. "We Go to Lourdes to Receive and to Give."
- 19870722** — General Audience (**Creed-73**). "The Son Addresses the Father in Prayer."
- 19870726** — Angelus Message. "Spirituality of the Marian Sanctuary At Fatima."
- 19870729** — General Audience (**Creed-74**). "The Son Lives to Give Thanks to the Father."
- 19870802** — Angelus Message. "Christian Maturity the Essential Basis of the Apostolate of the Laity."

- 19870805** — General Audience (**Creed-75**). "Jesus Christ Comes in the Power of the Holy Spirit."
- 19870809** — Angelus Message. "The Council Invited Youth to Construct a Better World."
- 19870812** — General Audience (**Creed-76**). "Jesus Christ "Brings the Holy Spirit to the Church and Humanity"."
- 19870815** — Angelus Message. "In Her Assumption Mary Teaches Us About the True Meaning of Life." **ALSO:** "The Marian Year Invites and Exhorts Us to Acknowledge Mary as a Model of Faith."
- 19870816** — [\*] Angelus Message. "In Mary Women Find the Secret of the Dignity of Femininity."
- 19870819** — General Audience (**Creed-77**). "Jesus Christ, the One Who Reveals the Trinity."
- 19870823** — Angelus Message. "Associations and Movements Enrich the Church's Communion and Mission."
- 19870826** — General Audience (**Creed-78**). "Jesus Christ: True God and True Man."
- 19870830** — Angelus Message. "The Contribution of the Laity is Rooted in Their Characteristic Identity."
- 19870901** — Message for World Literacy Day.
- 19870902** — General Audience (**Creed-79**). "Jesus Christ: The Eternal Word of God the Father."
- 19870905** — "Go Out to All the Peoples and Announce the Good News."
- 19870906** — Angelus Message. "I Entrust My Pastoral Visit to the U.S. to Our Lady."
- 19870907** — "With Prayer, Study and Dialogue, Let Us Prepare for Full Unity."
- 19870908** — Message to Missionaries of the Sacred Heart: "Evangelize Culture."
- 19870909** — General Audience (**Creed-80**). "Jesus Claims the Divine Attributes for Himself."
- 19870910** — Address upon arrival at Miami Airport: "Share Freedom and Prosperity with Those Who Are Hoping to Live as Worthy Children of God." **ALSO:** Talk during meeting with priests in Miami, Florida. **ALSO:** Talk with President Ronald Reagan in Miami. **ALSO:** Speech at St. Mary's Cathedral, Miami.
- 19870911** — Homily at Miami Eucharist in Tamiami Park. **ALSO:** Meeting with Jewish leadership in Miami. **ALSO:** Homily at an ecumenical prayer service. **ALSO:** Speech to Ecumenical Leadership, Columbia, South Carolina. **ALSO:** Speech at the University of South Carolina. **ALSO:** Homily at Saint Peter's Church, Charleston, South Carolina. "You Are the Messiah, the Son of the Living God." **ALSO:** "Help One Another with Your Gifts and Do Not Conform to the Spirit of the World." **ALSO:** [\*] "Sins Against Love and Against Life Are Often Presented as Examples of "Progress"."
- 19870912** — "Practice Justice and Especially Mercy to Achieve the "Civilization of Love" Which Ensures Peace." **ALSO:** Speech to Youth Rally, New Orleans, Louisiana. **ALSO:** Address to leaders of Catholic higher education. **ALSO:** Homily at New Orleans Eucharist, "My Lord, Be Patient with Me and I will Pay You Back in Full." **ALSO:** Speech to Elementary, secondary and religious education leaders. **ALSO:** Talk during meeting with Black Catholic leadership. **ALSO:** Homily during visit to Saint Louis Cathedral, New Orleans, Louisiana.
- 19870913** — "Confession is An Act of Honesty and Courage the Entrusting of Ourselves to God Who Loves and Forgives." **ALSO:** Address during meeting with seminarians and religious in formation at San Fernando Cathedral, "Remove the Sandals from Your Feet, for the Place Where You Stand is Holy Ground." **ALSO:** Homily at San Antonio Eucharist, Westover Hills. **ALSO:** Speech at Our Lady of Guadalupe Plaza, San Antonio, Texas. **ALSO:** Address during meeting with representatives of Catholic Charities. **ALSO:** Angelus Message in San Antonio, Texas. **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "With Mary We Must Respond with Love to God's Love."

- 19870914** —Talk during meeting with Native Americans, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Talk during meeting with Catholic health care representatives, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Address from Saint Mary's Basilica, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Homily during visit to Saints Simon and Jude Cathedral, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Homily at Phoenix Eucharist, Arizona State University, "The Son of Man Must be Lifted Up." **ALSO:** Message to the people of New Mexico. **ALSO:** "Christ's Humiliation On the Cross is the Source of the "Lifting Up" of Humanity to God."
- 19870915** —Homily at Los Angeles Eucharist in the Los Angeles Coliseum, "And You Yourself Shall Be Pierced with a Sword." **ALSO:** Speech at the Youth Teleconference in the Universal Amphitheatre. **ALSO:** Speech during meeting with communications specialists. **ALSO:** Address in Los Angeles, visit to Saint Vibiana's Cathedral. **ALSO:** "In This Marian Year in Preparation for the Third Millennium Let Us Join the Mother of God in Her Pilgrimage of Faith."
- 19870916** —"Each Bishop Has Been Consecrated to Be a Living Sign of Jesus Christ." **ALSO:** Address during meeting with the Bishops of the United States. **ALSO:** Morning prayer homily on the mission of a Bishop. **ALSO:** Homily on the Eucharist at Los Angeles, Dodgers Stadium. **ALSO:** Speech during meeting with children at Immaculate Conception School. **ALSO:** Speech during meeting with interreligious leaders. **ALSO:** Homily in Los Angeles, "Act of Entrusting to the Blessed Virgin Mary." **ALSO:** "The Ethnic University of the Church Demands a Keen Sensitivity to Authentic Cultures."
- 19870917** —"On An Even Wider Scale the Voice of the Poor is Heard." **ALSO:** Speech during meeting with men and women religious. **ALSO:** Address during visit to Mission Dolores Basilica, San Francisco, California. **ALSO:** Speech during visit to Carmel Mission Basilica, Monterey. **ALSO:** Homily at Monterey Eucharist at Laguna Seca, California, "Be Careful Not to Forget the Lord, your God."
- 19870918** —[\*] Homily at the San Francisco Eucharist at Candlestick Park, "Go ... and Make Disciples of All Nations." **ALSO:** Speech during meeting with Polish Americans in Hamtramck, "You Are to Be My Witnesses ... to the Ends of the Earth." **ALSO:** Homily during visit to Blessed Sacrament Cathedral, Detroit. **ALSO:** Meeting with Deacons and their wives in Detroit. **ALSO:** Speech upon departure from Detroit. **ALSO:** Address on social justice issues in Hart Plaza, Detroit. **ALSO:** Homily at Detroit Eucharist in the Silverdome, "Conduct Yourselves in a Way Worthy of the Gospel of Christ." **ALSO:** Address during meeting with the laity, San Francisco, California. **ALSO:** "To Be a Christian Today Also Means to Proclaim Untiringly the Message of Peace On Earth."
- 19870919** —Address. "The More You Are Aware of Your Christian Culture the Better You Can Serve Your Present Homeland." **ALSO:** "The Only Gift We Can Offer God is the Gift of Ourselves."
- 19870920** —"Indians, Inuit and Metis: Use Your Talents to Build Up the Church Among Your Peoples."
- 19870923** —General Audience. "My Visit to the USA Showed the Deep Bond of American Catholicism with the Universal Church."
- 19870926** —"In the Mission of Salvation the Clergy and Laity Complement One Another."
- 19870927** —Angelus Message. "The Worker is as the Heart of the Church Which is Concerned for His or Her Dignity." **ALSO:** "He Lived the Radicality of the Gospel of the Poor."
- 19870928** —Address. Pope Celebrates Mass in Suffrage for His Predessors.
- 19870930** —General Audience (**Creed-81**). "Jesus Christ has the Power to Judge." **ALSO:** "Address. "May the Lord Lead Us to Celebrate the Eucharist Together."
- 19871001** —"May the Charisms of the Laity Shine Forth and Bear Abundant Fruit."
- 19871004** —"We Present the New Blessed as Lay Faithful, a Sign of the Church of the Third Millennium." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Laity Are Called to Become Holy

- While Remaining People Among Others."
- 19871007** — General Audience (**Creed-82**). "Jesus Christ Has the Power to Forgive Sins."
- 19871011** — "Through the Council the Modern Church Experienced Once Again the Illumination and Reassuring Presence of the Good Shepherd." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Council Expresses Mary's Spiritual Motherhood."
- 19871014** — General Audience (**Creed-83**). "Jesus Christ: The Divine Lawgiver."
- 19871018** — Angelus Message. "The Laity's Vitality in the Missions is a Sign That the Church is Developing in a Spirit of Communion and Collaboration." **ALSO:** "The New Saints Speak to the Universal Church and Exhort Us to Stimulate the Missionary Consciousness of the People of God."
- 19871020** — "The Eternal Inheritance of the Disciples is the Synthesis of Wisdom and Humility."
- 19871021** — General Audience (**Creed-84**). "Have Faith in God and Have Faith Also in Me."
- 19871022** — Address. "Our Vocation to the Priesthood Must Become a Gift for Others."
- 19871025** — "Not Science But Charity Will Transform the World." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Open Your Hearts to Mary and Tell Her How Things Are."
- 19871028** — General Audience (**Creed-85**). "Whoever Loses His Life for My Sake and That of the Gospel Will Save It."
- 19871030** — "Through Baptism the Laity Are Called to Participate in the Church's Mission On the Frontiers of History."
- 19871101** — Angelus Message. "Mary, Mother of Hope, is Queen of All the Saints." **ALSO:** [\*] "All Are Called to Holiness in the Routine of Daily Life." **ALSO:** "The Call of Truth and of the Good Rises Beyond Death and the Grave."
- 19871107** — "You Are Called to Greater Intimacy with Jesus."
- 19871108** — Angelus Message. "The Song of the Angels Resounds." **ALSO:** "Watch! Seek God! Keep the Lamp of Faith Burning Brightly Until the Day You Meet the Lord in Eternity."
- 19871109** — Discourse. "Serve Humanity By Helping Science Keep Values in Proper Perspective."
- 19871111** — General Audience (**Creed-86**). "The Miracles of Christ: Fact and Significance."
- 19871112** — [\*] Address. "Humanizing Medicine Means Promoting and Defending Life."
- 19871113** — Address to the XXIV Session of the Conference of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).
- 19871114** — General Audience (**Creed-87**). "I Confer a Kingdom On You, Just as My Father Has Conferred One On Me."
- 19871115** — Angelus Message. "Mary is the 'Column' That Guides the Faith of the People of God On the Pilgrimage Towards Christ." **ALSO:** "Let Yourselves Be Enlightened By the Fullness of Faith."
- 19871116** — Address. "The More You Are Aware of Your Christian Culture the Better You Can Serve Your Present Homeland."
- 19871118** — "Little Girl, I Say to You, 'Arise!'."
- 19871121** — "Your History of Suffering and Martyrdom is a Precious Pearl of Which the Church is Proud."
- 19871122** — Angelus Message. "Before the 'Madonna Orans' the Christian People of Kiev and Ukraine Renew Their Baptismal Promises." **ALSO:** "The Martyrs Bear Witness to the Truth and the Life."
- 19871125** — General Audience (**Creed-88**). "Through Miraculous Signs Christ Reveals the Savior's Power."
- 19871129** — Angelus Message. "We Are Taking Another Step in Our Journey Towards Unity."
- 19871202** — General Audience (**Creed-89**). "Christ's Miracles Are Salvific 'Signs'."
- 19871208** — Address. "This Institute is a Living Sign of the Dialogue That Must Always Be Continued in View of the Goal of Complete Unity."

- 19871210** — "In the Message of Christ We Find the Strength to Remain Faithful to a Responsibility On Which Peace On Earth Depends."
- 19871213** — "On the Paths of Advent Let Us Return to the Source of True Joy."
- 19871215** — "In the Light of Mary, "Seat of Wisdom," Humanity Can Find Its Definitive Horizon."
- 19871220** — Angelus Message. "The Land of Jesus Cannot Go On Being the Theater of Violence." **ALSO:** "As We Await the Coming of the Lord Jesus Let Us Prepare a Worthy Temple for Him."
- 19871223** — General Audience (**Creed-90**). "God's Word Can Be Heard Only By the Poor and Humble of Heart."
- 19871225** — "On This Night True Love Was Born." **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "This is the Truth of Christmas: All Are Children in the One Son." **ALSO:** General Audience. "This is the Truth of Christmas: All Are Children in the One Son."
- 19871227** — [\*] Angelus Message. "The Holiness of the Family is the Way to a Better Society."
- 19871230** — General Audience. "In a World Marked By Hatred and Violence, Mary Teaches Us Love and Forgiveness."
- 19871231** — "The Petrine Ministry is Not Only a Privilege; Most of All It is a Service to the Church."
- 19880101** — Greeting. "Hear the Longing of People for Peace, Justice and Brotherhood." **ALSO:** "Commemorating a Baptism Which Opened the Way to Christ Among the Peoples of Eastern Europe." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "From the Dawn of Life to Twilight May We Raise Our Prayer to Mary."
- 19880103** — Angelus Message. "Trust is the Only Adequate Response to Love."
- 19880104** — Reflection. "Mary's Pilgrimage of Faith Led Her to Calvary with Her Divine Son."
- 19880106** — "You Are the Heirs of the Magi: Carry Their Light Within Yourselves!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary Was the First to Evangelize."
- 19880110** — Angelus Message. "The Lord's Baptism Reveals the Mystery of the Blessed Trinity."
- 19880113** — General Audience. "Miracles Manifest the Supernatural Order."
- 19880115** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "The Gospel Must Bear Fruit in Every Culture."
- 19880117** — "The Second Vatican Council Helps Us Discover the True Christian Vocation."
- 19880124** — "The Gift of the Kingdom Requires Conversion and Missionary Zeal." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Entrust Our Prayer for Unity to Our Lady of Altötting." **ALSO:** Message for XXII World Communications Day. "Social Communications and the Promotion of Solidarity and Fraternity Between Peoples and Nations."
- 19880125** — the Holy Father Announces Two Pastoral Documents for the Millennium of the Baptism of the Rus' of Kiev.
- 19880127** — General Audience (**Creed-91**). "Jesus Christ is True Man."
- 19880202** — "Lebanon Wants to Live."
- 19880207** — [\*] Angelus Message. "The Fruit of Every Womb is a Blessing." **ALSO:** "The Gospel is God's Definitive Answer to Humanity's Continual Questions."
- 19880210** — General Audience (**Creed-92**). "Jesus, a Man in Solidarity with the Whole of Mankind."
- 19880211** — "Lourdes is Special Sign of Mary's Action Throughout History."
- 19880214** — Angelus Message. "As "Protectress of Moravia" Mary is Venerated On Mount Hostyn." **ALSO:** "Succumb to the Contagion of Goodness and Always Be Imitators of Christ."
- 19880217** — General Audience (**Creed-93**). "Jesus Christ Emptied Himself." **ALSO:** "The Reality of Sin Reveals to Modern Man the Fundamental Dimension of His Identity."

- 19880221** — "Peter's Apostolic Zeal Illuminates the Mission of Your Parish." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May Our Lady "Aparecida" Help the People of Brazil."
- 19880228** — Angelus Message. "Catholics, Orthodox and Muslims Feel Deeply Bound to Our Lady." **ALSO:** "Lent is a Time of Spiritual Courage to Learn the Truth That Makes Us Free."
- 19880302** — General Audience (**Creed-94**). "The Formulation of the Church's Faith in Christ."
- 19880306** — "Christ Crucified is the Power of God Against Today's Idols."
- 19880309** — General Audience (**Creed-95**). "The Role of Conciliar Definitions in the Development of the Church's Faith in Christ."
- 19880313** — Angelus Message. "Our Lady of Knock, *Regina Pacis*, is a Point of Reference for the Marian Devotion of the Irish." **ALSO:** "Judge Your Life in the Light of the Truth of the Divine Love Manifested On the Cross."
- 19880314** — Angelus Message. "Our Lady of Africa Represents the Hope of the Entire Continent."
- 19880316** — General Audience (**Creed-96**). "The Church's Belief in Jesus Christ According to the Conciliar Definitions."
- 19880319** — "Solidarity Must Be the Guide for Every Moral Undertaking in the World of Labor."
- 19880320** — Angelus Message. "In Confidence the People of Croatia Turn to Mary."
- 19880325** — "May Our Marian Song of Praise Be the Prophecy of a New Humanity."
- 19880327** — "May the Young People Discover All the Depths Hidden in the Mystery of Christ."
- 19880330** — General Audience (**Creed-97**). "Always Trust in the Father Even in Times of Suffering."
- 19880331** — "Christ is the Servant of the World's Redemption." **ALSO:** "Christ Has Left Us His Saving Power in the Eucharist."
- 19880401** — General Audience (**Creed-98**). "The Christological Definitions of the Councils and the Church's Faith Today."
- 19880402** — "With the Power of Christ's Pasch Grace and Life Superabound."
- 19880404** — Message for Easter 1988: "Rejoice, Queen of Heaven!" **ALSO:** Address. "The Angel of the Lord Announces the Resurrection."
- 19880405** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Rejoice, Queen of Heaven."
- 19880406** — General Audience (**Creed-99**). "As Christians, Bear Witness to Easter."
- 19880410** — *Regina Caeli*. "We Look to the Island of Tinos, Center of Pilgrimage for Greeks." **ALSO:** "Faith Overcomes the World."
- 19880414** — [\*] Address. "There is No Moral Justification for Neonatal Euthanasia."
- 19880417** — "The Church in Verona Gives the Universal Church Witness of Missionary Spirit and Charity Towards the Poor." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "With Joyful Hearts Let Us Turn to Mary."
- 19880420** — General Audience (**Creed-100**). "Christ's Mission: "To Bring Glad Tidings to the Poor"."
- 19880423** — "Let Us Pray for the Church in Czechoslovakia."
- 19880424** — "The Four New Blessed Each Responded in a Particular Way to the Gift of the Good Shepherd." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Mary is Present in the Story of Every Vocation."
- 19880427** — General Audience (**Creed-101**). "The Kingdom of God is At Hand."
- 19880501** — "We Abide in Christ Through Faith and Love." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Sanctuary of Our Lady "Ad Rupes"."
- 19880507** — [\*] "It is Truly Christian Families That Will Cause Our World to Smile Once Again." **ALSO:** Address. Pope's Arrival in Uruguay: "May My Visit Help You to Listen More Attentively to Christ's Message."
- 19880508** — "You Are At the Center of the Dialogue of Salvation." **ALSO:** "Bringing Into

- Existence a "Civilization of Work" Requires Sacrifice Collaboration and Solidarity." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "The Image of Our Lady of the Thirty-Three Expresses Mary's Maternal Presence in Uruguay." **ALSO:** Homily in Florida, Uruguay. "You Are at the Centre of the Dialogue of Salvation."
- 19880509** —General Audience (**Creed-102**). "I Came Into the World to Testify to the Truth." **ALSO:** "The New Evangelization Will Promote Justice, Development and Respect for Human Dignity." **ALSO:** Address. Arrival in Bolivia: "I Have Come to Share Your Hopes and Difficulties."
- 19880510** —[\*] "Defend Human Life and Dignity, Your Nation and Your Culture."
- 19880511** —[\*] "Do Not Give in to Those Who Would Make Aid Contingent On Illicit Means."
- 19880512** —"Face Today's Difficulties By Renewing the Labors of the Early Missionaries."
- 19880513** —"Make This a Christian Society in Its Foundations and Expressions." **ALSO:** "Education and Health Care for Children, the First Victims of Poverty, is An Obligation in Justice."
- 19880514** —"Love is the Point of Departure for the Church's Vocation and Mission."
- 19880515** —*Regina Caeli*. "Mary Awaits You in Her Shrines and Offers You Spiritual Strength." **ALSO:** "The Eucharist is the Sacrament of Mission Which Impels Us to Be Witnesses to Christ."
- 19880516** —"Love of God and Neighbor Destroys Barriers of Division and Creates a True Sense of Solidarity in Paraguay." **ALSO:** Address. Arrival in Paraguay: "I Have Come to Share Your Joys and Sorrows."
- 19880517** —"Public Authorities Must Recognize the Obligation to Seek a Solution for the Conflicts Farmers Face."
- 19880518** —"May the Justice of God Towards the Poor Become a Reality in Your Country." **ALSO:** "Make the Multiform Love of Christ Present in Society."
- 19880522** —"A Close Link Exists Between Mary's Faith and the Church's Birth." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Helps Us to Discern the Spirit's Voice."
- 19880525** —General Audience. "Recent Apostolic Journey in the Perspective of the New Evangelization."
- 19880529** —Angelus Message. "The Journey of Christian Life is Essentially Trinitarian." **ALSO:** "You Will Bear Fruit If You Lead Others to God."
- 19880531** —Address to a group of United States bishops from Louisville, Mobile and New Orleans on their *ad limina* visit.
- 19880601** —General Audience (**Creed-103**). "Christ's Mission is to Reveal the Father."
- 19880602** —Message to the General Assembly of United Nations Organizations. "Disarmament Efforts Cannot Concern Only Some Countries or Be Centered Only On One Type of Weapon."
- 19880604** —"For None of Us is This World a "Lasting City"."
- 19880605** —Angelus Message. "The Marian Shrines of Your Land Are Spiritual Oases On the Gospel Journey." **ALSO:** "Christ Leads Us Along the Path of the Redemption Marked By the Cross of Calvary and the Eucharist." **ALSO:** "Take the Gospel Seriously: Accept the Law of the Eucharist and Make a Gift of Your Life."
- 19880606** —"The Church Which Proclaims Salvation is a Church of the Poor Because She Seeks to Live the Evangelic Beatitudes."
- 19880607** —"You Are Called Make Wisdom Attractive to Mankind."
- 19880608** —General Audience (**Creed-104**). "Jesus Christ, "The Faithful Witness"."
- 19880612** —"In the Unity of Faith and Charity Which Has Its Strength From the Eucharist, the Christian Cannot But Be Involved in the Defense of Humanity." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary is the Source of Our Consolation."
- 19880615** —General Audience (**Creed-105**). "Jesus, Founder of His Church."
- 19880616** —"May Peace Guide Humanity's Footsteps."
- 19880618** —"St. Eustochia Persevered in Her Love of Christ."

- 19880619** —Angelus Message. "At the Ruined Sanctuary of La-Vang Pilgrims Gather to Strengthen Their Faith." **ALSO:** "Martyrs of Vietnam, You Have Shared in Christ's Cross; May You Also Share in the Salvation of the World!"
- 19880622** —General Audience (**Creed-106**). "Jesus, Founder of the Ministerial Structure of the Church."
- 19880623** —"With the Courage of Truth Pave the Way to God."
- 19880624** —[\*] "The Frightening Lack of Respect for Life Shows a Hunger for Love Which the World Cannot Satisfy."
- 19880625** —"Begin to Speak About Faith Again." **ALSO:** "Only a Church Living in Unity is True Bread for the World."
- 19880626** —Angelus Message. "Full of Confidence Let Us Join in the Common Praise of Mary." **ALSO:** "The Anxieties of Mankind Await Deliverance Through the Values of the Hope of Our Faith."
- 19880627** —"The Holy One in Your Midst Offered His Life On the Cross."
- 19880629** —Angelus Message. "Let Us Renew Our Intention to Be Faithfully United to Peter."
- 19880703** —"The Evangelical "Example" of Holiness: to Serve Christ Among the Outcasts."
- 19880709** —"From the "Indestructible Wall" At Kiev Mary Accompanies the Ukrainian People Sharing Their Destiny Throughout Their History."
- 19880710** —Angelus Message. "I Go in Spiritual Pilgrimage to the Holy City of Kiev." **ALSO:** "May the Kiss of Peace Between the Catholic Church and the Orthodox Church Be Already Close At Hand."
- 19880713** —General Audience (**Creed-107**). "The Sacramental Structure in the Life of the Church Was Founded By Jesus."
- 19880717** —Angelus Message. "Mary's "Yes" Made Her the Model for All Believers." **ALSO:** "The Word of God is Light for the Nations."
- 19880723** —General Audience (**Creed-108**). "The Church's Holiness Comes From Christ."
- 19880724** —Angelus Message. "Our Lady "Flos Carmeli" Possesses All the Virtues."
- 19880727** —General Audience (**Creed-109**). "Jesus Frees Us From the Slavery of Sin."
- 19880731** —Angelus Message. "Vailankanni in South India: "The Lourdes of the Orient"."
- 19880803** —General Audience (**Creed-110**). "Christ Frees Us From the Slavery of Sin to Seek the Good in Truth."
- 19880807** —Angelus Message. "Pope Paul VI: A Deeply Marian Pope."
- 19880810** —General Audience (**Creed-111**). "Christ Frees Man and Humanity for a "New Life"."
- 19880814** —"The Spiritual Riches of the Christian East Are An Inestimable Gift to the Universal Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Entrust the Christians of Hungary to Our Lady, Venerated At Mariapocs."
- 19880815** —"During the Past Year We Have Followed You, O Mother, On Your Pilgrimage of Faith."
- 19880817** —General Audience (**Creed-112**). "Jesus Christ, Model of Man's Salvific Transformation."
- 19880821** —Angelus Message. "To Our Lady of Sheshan I Offer My Solicitude for the Church in China." **ALSO:** [\*] "Abandon the Idols That Limit Freedom."
- 19880824** —General Audience (**Creed-113**). "Christ is the Model of Prayer and Life Lived in Filial Union with the Father."
- 19880826** —Address. "Spread the Work of Redemption By Traveling the Evangelic Way."
- 19880828** —"The Basis of Our Relationship with Jesus Christ Lies Within the Upright Heart of Each Person." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary, Queen of Poland, I Am with You."
- 19880831** —General Audience (**Creed-114**). "Christ is a Model of Perfect Love."
- 19880902** —"The Church's Mission is Realized in You."
- 19880903** —"May Our Modern Society Be Ever More Attentive to the Family Institution and

- the Education of Youth." **ALSO:** Address. "Today's Society Asks Not Only for Specialists But Also for Builders of Humanity, Servants of the Community."
- 19880904** — "The Great Gift of Don Bosco Was to See the Child in the Definitive Perspective of the Vocation of Every Person." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Participation in the Church's Mission is Translated Into Love for Mary." **ALSO:** to Women Religious at Turin, "May the Mother be Inspiration for the Discovery of a New Feminine Identity."
- 19880907** — General Audience (**Creed-115**). "Christ's Sacrifice is the Fulfillment of God's Design of Love." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Special Good Wishes to the Korean People and Organizers and Participants of the Olympics."
- 19880910** — Address. The Holy Father's Address Upon His Arrival in Zimbabwe: "Africa and the World Look for a Sign That a Better Future Shall Be Built On the Basis of Justice and Brotherhood Under God."
- 19880913** — "Do Not Be Afraid of the Demands of Love, Especially the Demands of Married Love." **ALSO:** Address. Pope's Arrival in Botswana: "With God's Help, May Your Country Continue to Be An Agent of Peace for Your Neighbors."
- 19880914** — "Through the Cross Which Remains for Ever, God Proclaims to the World His Infinite Love."
- 19880915** — "Joseph Gerard: A Missionary Eager to Understand Souls, a Servant of Reconciliation and Peace."
- 19880916** — "Peace is a Gift of God and a Human Responsibility."
- 19880917** — "Sincere Respect for the Magisterium, the Basis of Communion, is One of the Signs of True Commitment to the Church." **ALSO:** "Through the Present Situation God Speaks to Mozambique; the Pastors Must Interpret His Words for the Community."
- 19880918** — "Mozambique Needs the World's Solidarity Which Begins with Ideological, Military and Economic Peace."
- 19880921** — General Audience. "May God Bless All Who Promote Peace and Justice in Africa."
- 19880925** — "The Way of Holiness is Always the Way of "Consecration in the Truth"." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The New Blessed Teach Us to Let Mary Take Us By the Hand."
- 19880926** — Address. "Communicate the Good News of Salvation in Jesus Christ By Word and Example."
- 19880928** — General Audience (**Creed-116**). "The Death of Christ as An Historical Event." **ALSO:** "Maddalena of Canossa: Consumed By Charity Towards God and Neighbor."
- 19881002** — "Maddalena of Canossa: Consumed By Charity Towards God and Neighbor." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Rosary is a Confidential Talk with the Mother of Christ."
- 19881004** — "Humility, Tenacity and Inner Freedom Must Characterize the True Apostle."
- 19881005** — General Audience (**Creed-117**). "Christ's Awareness of His Vocation to Redemptive Sacrifice."
- 19881008** — "Be the Courageous Witnesses of the Presence of Christ the Savior in the Midst of the World."
- 19881009** — Angelus Message. "We Ask Our Lady of Strasbourg to Sustain the Faith of Europeans." **ALSO:** "What Can We Do So That Humanity Gives New Meaning to Life? We Ask This Question in the Name of the "New Evangelization"."
- 19881010** — "To Follow Christ, It is Necessary to Put Into Practice the Gospel Moral Values as the Church Teaches Them." **ALSO:** "Faith Strengthens Hope and Love Which Allow Us to Help to Create a New World."
- 19881011** — "The New Evangelization Which Europe Needs is Based On the Message of the Beatitudes."

- 19881012** — General Audience. "Renew the Conscience of Europe in the Light of the Gospel Message."
- 19881016** — "Tenth Anniversary of Pope John Paul II's Election: "Let Thy Steadfast Love, O Lord, Be Upon Us, Even as We Hope in Thee."." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pius XII Let Mary Take Him By the Hand."
- 19881019** — General Audience (**Creed-118**). "The Value of the Suffering and Death of Jesus Christ."
- 19881021** — "The World Awaits the Spirit of Truth, and Needs the Power of Love."
- 19881023** — Angelus Message. "May Mary Obtain for the Church a New Missionary Advent for the Jubilee Year 2000."
- 19881025** — "A Tireless Pilgrim in Search of Truth and Souls."
- 19881026** — General Audience (**Creed-119**). "The Substitutive and Representative Value of Christ's Sacrifice."
- 19881030** — Angelus Message. "Pope John XXIII Began the Pious Custom of the Sunday Angelus with the Faithful." **ALSO:** "Christ is Present in the Parish to Bear Witness to the Primacy of the Love of God and Neighbor."
- 19881101** — Angelus Message. "In the Mass, Christ Intercedes for the Living and the Dead." **ALSO:** "In Life and in Death, We Are the Lord's."
- 19881102** — General Audience (**Creed-120**). "Christ Was Able to Make of Death An Act of Offering and of Love."
- 19881106** — Angelus Message. "We Ask Our Lady of Montserrat for Integrity, Brotherhood, Unity and Peace."
- 19881109** — General Audience (**Creed-121**). "The Meaning of Suffering in the Light of Christ's Passion."
- 19881111** — "A Long and Intense Priestly Life Devoted to the Service of the Holy See and Souls."
- 19881112** — [\*] Address to the Second International Congress on Moral Theology marking the 20th anniversary of *Humanae Vitae*. *Con Viva* ("Truth in the Magisterium").
- 19881113** — "Beyond the Sorrow Caused By Human Frailty There Appear the Prospects of Hope in Christ."
- 19881115** — Angelus Message. "A Marian Shrine in Canada is a Center of Evangelization."
- 19881116** — General Audience (**Creed-122**). "Christ's Last Words On the Cross: "Father, Forgive Them..."."
- 19881120** — Angelus Message. "With His Victory Over Evil, Christ Will Bring to Completion the Building Up of the Kingdom."
- 19881121** — General Audience. "The Reality of Christmas: We See and Touch Life."
- 19881123** — General Audience (**Creed-123**). "Christ's Last Words On the Cross: "Behold Your Mother!""
- 19881204** — Angelus Message. "May Our Lady of Studenica Help Her Serbian Children Continue to Be Faithful to Their Religious Heritage."
- 19881207** — General Audience (**Creed-124**). "Christ's Last Words On the Cross: "It is Finished; Father, Into Your Hands I Commit My Spirit!""
- 19881208** — Angelus Message. "The Dogma of the Immaculate Conception is a Marvelous Synthesis of the Faith." **ALSO:** "The Church Gives Thanks for the Gift of the Marian Year and Enters with Mary the Advent of the Coming Millennium."
- 19881211** — "St. Maria Rosa Molas Y Vallve Announced to the World the Mercy of the Father." **ALSO:** "The Shrine Represents the Diversity in the Unity of the Faithful of the United States."
- 19881213** — "The University Should Be a Place of Intellectual Consistency Which Educates to Autonomy, Responsibility and Authentic Living."
- 19881214** — General Audience (**Creed-125**). "The First Signs of the Fruitfulness of Christ's Redemptive Death."
- 19881218** — Angelus Message. "May the Faith with Which Mary Prepared for the Coming of

- the Son of God Guide You in Preparing the Cribs in Your Own Homes." **ALSO:** "The Redeemer of the World is Near."
- 19881225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Eyes Enlightened By Faith Discover the Attraction of the Mystery of God Under the Veil of Poverty and Neglect." **ALSO:** "The Words "A Savior is Born to You" Continue to Touch What is Permanent and Real in Man, What is Profoundly True."
- 19881228** — General Audience. "Christmas Brings Us the Gift of Inner Peace."
- 19881230** — "The Family On Mission is a Reflection of the Mission of the Holy Trinity."
- 19881231** — "Rome Has Experienced Unchristian Behavior of the Fear and Rejection of Marginalized People."
- 19890101** — "We Hope That This Will Be a Year of Peace, Justice, Solidarity and Social Concern." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary is the Mother and Queen of Peace."
- 19890104** — General Audience. "May Every Person Make the Effort to Be a Small But Bright "Epiphany of Christ" in the World."
- 19890106** — Angelus Message. "An African Assembly of the Synod of Bishops: "The Church in Africa Towards the Third Millennium"." **ALSO:** "Be Ministers of the Divine Epiphany Before the Peoples and the Nations."
- 19890108** — Angelus Message. "We Reaffirm Our Fervent Adherence to Christ and Our Desire to Fight Against Evil." **ALSO:** "Baptism is a Decisive and Determining Event Which Confers On Each of Us Our True Dignity."
- 19890111** — General Audience. "He Descended into Hell." **ALSO:** General Audience. "He Descended Into Hell."
- 19890113** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "Evangelizing Cultures and Inculturating the Gospel."
- 19890115** — "Love, Education, Evangelization: Gifts of Grace to Realize the Family's Vocation to Holiness." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "To the "Great Mother of Austria" We Entrust the Entire Catholic Community of That Nation."
- 19890118** — General Audience. "Prayer, Conversion, and Holiness of Life Are the Soul of the Ecumenical Movement."
- 19890122** — "Divine Life is the Source of Unity." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "A Chorus of Voices Raised in Prayer to God for a United and Cohesive Christian Community."
- 19890124** — Message for XXIII World Communications Day. "Religion in the Mass Media."
- 19890125** — General Audience (**Creed-126**). "The Resurrection: A Historical Event and An Affirmation of Faith." **ALSO:** "Saul, Saul, Why Are You Persecuting Me?"
- 19890129** — "Build the Spiritual Church of Brothers and Sisters Who Strive to Let the Gospel Shine Forth for All to See." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Entrust All the People of Switzerland to the Black Madonna of Einsiedeln."
- 19890201** — General Audience (**Creed-127**). "From the Empty Tomb to the Meeting with the Risen Christ."
- 19890202** — "Christ is the Particular Light of Your Life and of Your Vocation in the Church."
- 19890205** — [\*] Angelus Message. "The Life of Each Person is An Absolute Good." **ALSO:** "The Parish Shows the Presence of God's Kingdom as a Leaven Destined to Transform the Community."
- 19890208** — "In the Ashes, the Sign of Death, We Discover the Promise of Victory." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Lent is a Special Call to Acknowledge the Primacy of God in Our Daily Lives."
- 19890211** — [\*] "There is No Such Thing as a Worthless Life or a Meaningless Human Situation."
- 19890212** — Angelus Message. "The Sorrowful Mysterious of the Rosary: Historical Facts and Salvific Events." **ALSO:** "Reflection, Prayer and the Sacramental Life Are the Basis of Our Conversion to Christ."
- 19890219** — "We Place Ourselves At the Foot of the Cross to Achieve Intimate Communion

- with Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let Us Accept the "Scourging" Which Our Personal Moderation and the Practice of Charity Make Us Experience Every Day."
- 19890222** — General Audience (**Creed-128**). "Characteristics of the Apparitions of the Risen Christ."
- 19890226** — Angelus Message. "The Crowning with the Thorns Recalls All the Homicidal Madness, All of the Sadism of Human History." **ALSO:** "From Tepidity to Fervor; From Sin to Grace: This is the Lenten Call to Conversion."
- 19890301** — General Audience (**Creed-129**). "The Resurrection is a Historical Event That Transcends History."
- 19890305** — "In the Power of the Redemption Each Person is Restored to God."
- 19890308** — General Audience (**Creed-130**). "The Resurrection is the High Point of Revelation." **ALSO:** Address for the International Women's Day.
- 19890312** — "Let Your Lives Show That You Belong to Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Before the Mystery of Christ Who Dies to Save Us, We Also Say, "Truly This Man is the Son of God"."
- 19890315** — General Audience (**Creed-131**). "The Saving Power of the Resurrection."
- 19890318** — [\*] "The Doctor's Mission is to Provide Healing of Disease and Its Prevention."
- 19890319** — Angelus Message. "Death, in a Certain Sense, Belongs to the Past, While in the Future, Life is Smiling Upon Us." **ALSO:** "If You Were Silent, the Very Stones Would Cry Out!"
- 19890322** — General Audience (**Creed-132**). "Holy Week Makes Us Reflect On the "Paschal Meaning" of Life."
- 19890323** — "We Are Christ's Servants Ministers of the Divine Mysteries." **ALSO:** "He Loves His Own Until the End, and Passes Beyond the Confines of Death."
- 19890325** — "The Truth About Christ, the Living One, is Revealed to All of Us At Dawn On the Day of Resurrection."
- 19890326** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Christ's Resurrection is the Whole History of Man."
- 19890327** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary You Know Jesus in the Breaking of the Bread."
- 19890329** — General Audience (**Creed-133**). "Every Christian is Called to Be a Witness to the Risen Christ."
- 19890402** — "Be the Church to Those Around You So That You May Contribute to the Peace and Tranquillity of the World." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Easter Can Be Considered the First Pentecost."
- 19890405** — General Audience (**Creed-134**). "The Ascension: A Mystery Announced Beforehand."
- 19890409** — *Regina Caeli*. "Wisdom Helps Us Judge Things By God's Standards." **ALSO:** "The Family and the Parish Were the Sources of Holiness for the Youngest Religious Foundress in the History of the Church."
- 19890412** — General Audience (**Creed-135**). "The Ascension is the Fulfillment of the Mystery of the Incarnation."
- 19890416** — *Regina Caeli*. "It is a Gift of the Spirit to Understand God's Loving Plan in One's Own Life." **ALSO:** "The Truth of the Good Shepherd Has Christological, Ecclesiological and Eschatological Dimensions."
- 19890419** — General Audience (**Creed-136**). "The Recognition of Jesus as Lord." **ALSO:** General Audience. Pope's Special Prayer for Poland.
- 19890423** — *Regina Caeli*. "The Gift of Knowledge Helps Us Understand the Theological Meaning of Created Things." **ALSO:** "The New Blessed Are a Living Image of the New Jerusalem Which God is Building in Souls By the Strength of Christ's Love."
- 19890426** — General Audience (**Creed-137**). "I Believe in the Holy Spirit."
- 19890429** — "May We Become Builders of Peace and Solidarity."
- 19890430** — "Passion for Christ in Marriage, in the Church, and in the Service of the Poor"

- and Needy." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Be Courageous Witnesses to the Gospel and Builders of Unity in Love."
- 19890501** —[\*] "The Faithful Unity and Fruitfulness of the Family is a Reflection of the Love of God." **ALSO:** Address at his Ceremony of Welcome to Reunion: "May the Lord Keep You United!"
- 19890502** —Address at his Arrival Ceremony in Zambia: "Harmony Among the Races is Your Response to the Unacceptable System of Apartheid." **ALSO:** "Brother Scubilion Was Able to See God in Every Person."
- 19890503** —"Young People: Go On a Journey with Christ! to Follow Him is a Wonderful Adventure." **ALSO:** "The Centenary of the Church in Zambia Opens Up a Future of Great Promise."
- 19890504** —"Queen of the Apostles, Look with Kindness Upon This Land, Protect This People. Open the Hearts of All to the Dignity and Vocation of Every Human Person." **ALSO:** Address. "Thank You for Your Generosity to the Refugees."
- 19890505** —"Following the First Missionaries, After a Century of Growth You Bear Witness Today to the Joy of the Holy Spirit."
- 19890506** —"I Put Before You a Challenge: Look Inside Yourselves, Look to the Riches of Your Traditions, Look to the Faith."
- 19890507** —"I Am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last, the Beginning and the End." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "The Gift of Counsel Helps Us Understand the True Meaning of Gospel Values."
- 19890509** —"The Value and Efficacy of Religious Life Always Depend On Ecclesial Communion."
- 19890510** —General Audience. "My Pastoral Journey in Africa Was a Pilgrimage to the People of God."
- 19890512** — Audience. "Respect for Religious Freedom is the Basis for Cooperation Between Christians and Muslims."
- 19890514** —"We Celebrate the Church's Divine Unity Together with Her Human Diversity." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Pray for the Gift of Fortitude."
- 19890517** —General Audience (**Creed-138**). "The Paraclete, the Spirit of Truth."
- 19890521** —Angelus Message. "At the Annunciation Mary is Introduced in a Special Way Into the Trinitarian Life."
- 19890525** —"The Eucharist Procession is An Image of the Pilgrimage of the People of God."
- 19890528** —"In the Midst of the World Be Stewards of God's Mysteries." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Gift of Piety is the Root of the "Civilization of Love"."
- 19890531** —General Audience (**Creed-139**). "Preparation for the Coming of the Holy Spirit in the Light of the Old Testament Promises."
- 19890601** —Address. The Pope Arrives in Norway: "I Come as a Witness to the Gospel of Our Lord and Savior Jesus Christ." **ALSO:** "The Missionary Vocation and the Call to Church Unity Are Rooted in the Very Fact of Being Christians."
- 19890602** —"Prayer Means to Live According to the Truth About God, About Ourselves and About the World." **ALSO:** "You Who Belong to So Many Small Congregations Celebrate Today Your Unity in Faith with the Pope."
- 19890603** —"Only By Entering Into a Relationship of Love with Christ Can We Fulfill the Purpose for Which We Were Created."
- 19890604** —"To Use the Earth's Resources Wisely and Responsibly is the Challenge Facing the Human Family Today." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Our Lady of the North, Help Us to Rejoice One Day in Unity."
- 19890605** —"As Members of the One Body of Christ We Must Be Stewards of the Gifts of Creation, Redemption and Unity." **ALSO:** Address to the Members of the Paasikivi Society in Helsinki: "Leaders of Nations and People Themselves Have Come That Believers Are a Powerful Factor in Favor of the Common Good."
- 19890606** —[\*] "In a World Without Love and Without God the Church Says "Yes" to Love

and to Life." **ALSO:** Address upon Pope's Arrival in Denmark: "Mankind Lies Poised Between a Future of Hope and Promise, and a Future of Violence and Poverty."

**19890607** — "Christ Reigns in Our World with the Hidden Power of Love."

**19890608** — Address. Pope's Discourse Upon His Arrival in Sweden: "True Peace Which is the Work of Justice Requires a Continual Sensitivity to Ethical and Religious Values." **ALSO:** [\*] "Material Goods Are Valuable Only to the Extent That They Serve the True Good of the Human Person."

**19890609** — "The Greatness of This Nation Can Be Measured By the Greatness of Its Families."

**19890610** — "Young People of the North: Remember That the Richest Meaning of Life Lies in Giving."

**19890611** — Angelus Message. "The Practice of the Christian Virtues Depends On the Holy Fear of the Lord."

**19890614** — General Audience. "A Unique Pilgrimage Among Those Who Seek the Paths That Lead to Unity."

**19890618** — "They Were Attentive to the Signs of the Times While Sharing in the Mission of Service." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Virgin of Sheshan, Mother of China, We Place in Your Heart the Lament of Those Who Suffer, the Pleas of Those Who Hunger and Thirst After Justice, and the Hopes of Those Who Desire Their Country's Good."

**19890621** — General Audience (**Creed-140**). "Preparation for the Coming of the Holy Spirit."

**19890625** — "A Christian is Christ's Witness in the World in the Communion of the Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "In Prayer in the "City" of the Immaculate Conception."

**19890628** — General Audience (**Creed-141**). "Mary's Presence in the Upper Room At Jerusalem in Preparation for the Coming of the Holy Spirit."

**19890629** — Angelus Message. "Our Companions in the Search for God." **ALSO:** "On the Witness of Peter and Paul Christ Will Build His Church."

**19890702** — Angelus Message. "Obedient to the Spirit's Action and to the Mother's Voice."

**19890705** — General Audience (**Creed-142**). "Pentecost Was Originally a Celebration of the First Fruits of the Harvest."

**19890709** — Angelus Message. "From the Incarnation the Heart of Jesus is United to the Word of God."

**19890712** — General Audience (**Creed-143**). "Pentecost is a Powerful Manifestation of God."

**19890716** — Angelus Message. "Young People, Discover the Spiritual Way of the Shrine." **ALSO:** "Reject the Temptations of Evil and Adhere to the Directives of the Gospel."

**19890722** — Angelus Message. "Pentecost, An Outpouring of Divine Life."

**19890723** — Angelus Message. "Obedience is the New Name of Love." **ALSO:** "God Wishes to Be Man's Guest."

**19890726** — General Audience (**Creed-144**). "Pentecost: God's Gift of Divine Adoption."

**19890730** — Angelus Message. "The Pierced Heart is the Symbol of the New Life Given to Man."

**19890802** — General Audience (**Creed-145**). "Pentecost is the Fulfillment of the New Covenant."

**19890806** — Angelus Message. "The Life of Paul VI Was a Continual "Transfiguration" At the School of Christ, Light of the World." **ALSO:** "Like Peter, Paul VI Had Faith to Show Us the Truth About Christ."

**19890809** — General Audience (**Creed-146**). "Pentecost: The Law of the Spirit."

**19890813** — Angelus Message. "The Consolation Given By the Heart of Jesus is a Sharing in

- Human Suffering and a Sign of Friendship."
- 19890815** — Angelus Message. "In God's Name, Cease the Bombarding of Beirut and Lebanon!"
- 19890816** — General Audience (**Creed-147**). "Pentecost: People of God, a Holy People."
- 19890819** — Address. Address On Arrival in Spain: "I Come to Meet the Youth of the Whole World."
- 19890820** — Angelus Message. "Proclaim the Unique Truth of Christ!" **ALSO:** "A Society Constructed Without God is Destined to Turn Against Man." **ALSO:** "Do Not Be Afraid to Be Holy! It is the Freedom By Which Christ Has Set Us Free!"
- 19890821** — "I Confidently Place At the Feet of Our Lady the Protection of a Europe Without Frontiers Which Does Not Renounce Its Christian Roots."
- 19890823** — General Audience. "Christ is the Only Valid Way for the Generations Facing the Spotlight of History in the Next Millennium."
- 19890827** — Angelus Message. "The Virgin Mary is At the Service of the Redemption Effected By Christ."
- 19890830** — General Audience (**Creed-148**). "The Birth of the Church."
- 19890901** — Discourse. "It is Our Duty to Remember!"
- 19890903** — Angelus Message. "Our Peace and Reconciliation." **ALSO:** "Do Not Be Afraid to Suffer for the Faith and for Justice."
- 19890906** — General Audience (**Creed-149**). "Baptism in the Holy Spirit."
- 19890910** — Angelus Message. "Christ Fulfills the Image of the Paschal Lamb."
- 19890913** — General Audience (**Creed-150**). "The Intrinsic Link Between the Eucharist and the Gift of the Holy Spirit."
- 19890917** — Angelus Message. "Jesus Christ is the Manifestation of the Father's Saving Love." **ALSO:** "The Gospel Invites Us to Become Involved in the Radical Struggle Against Sin."
- 19890920** — General Audience (**Creed-151**). "Pentecost Marks the Beginning of the Church's Mission."
- 19890923** — "Preserve the Unity of the Faith and Live It in Harmony with the Church."
- 19890924** — Angelus Message. "May This Land Be a Privileged Place Where Many Young Hearts Accept the Spirit's Call and Follow Christ with Total Commitment."
- 19890927** — General Audience (**Creed-152**). "The Church's Universality and Diversity."
- 19890930** — "Divisions Among Christians Require That the Primacy of the Bishop of Rome Should Also Be a Primacy of Action and Initiative in Favor of Unity."
- 19891001** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Invoke the Gift of Peace in Lebanon and the Whole World." **ALSO:** "These Servants Who Dedicated Their Lives to Others Followed the Footsteps of the Poor and Humble Master."
- 19891007** — Address. Pope's Discourse Upon Arrival in Seoul: "Only a Strength That Springs From the Spirit Can Heal Old Wounds and Overcome Deep Divisions." **ALSO:** "Sincere Love and Effective Solidarity Construct True Peace and Unity." **ALSO:** "Pastoral Charity is the Virtue By Which We Imitate Christ in His Self - Giving and Service."
- 19891008** — "Let Us Proclaim Before the Whole World That Christ Continues to Reconcile Peoples."
- 19891009** — "Political Authority and the Duties of Citizens Have to Do with the Moral Order."
- 19891011** — "Flores, the Island of Flowers, a Serious Task Awaits You, to Spread Everywhere the Flowers of Faith and the Fragrance of Christ."
- 19891012** — "Love Overcomes All Boundaries Among the Nations."
- 19891013** — "As Catholics, You Help to Give Social Development a Human Soul and a Human Heart."
- 19891014** — [\*] "It is Primarily Within the Family That Young People Find the Meaning of Life."
- 19891015** — "Always Walk in the Light of the Risen Lord!"

- 19891018** — General Audience. "The Vitality and Dynamism of the Catholic Church."
- 19891020** — "The Apostolic Heritage is An Ineffable Gift."
- 19891021** — "Only in Prayer and Through Prayer Can We Keep the Faith Which is Severely Put to the Test By Tribulation."
- 19891022** — "The Martyr's Confessors and Virgins Renew the Church's Commitment to Proclaim the Gospel." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "I Am the Voice of the Poor in Those Distant Churches Who Are Awaiting the World's Charity and Generosity."
- 19891024** — "Christians Must Proclaim the Full Truth of Christ, Recognizing the Valid Elements Possessed By Others."
- 19891025** — General Audience (**Creed-153**). "Peter's Discourse After the Descent of the Holy Spirit."
- 19891027** — "When Knowledge Becomes Love, Theology Shows That It is Mankind's Inner Treasure."
- 19891029** — Angelus Message. ""Do Not Be Afraid," O Holy Church of Taranto!" **ALSO:** "Proclaim to the Whole World the Wonderful Works of God!"
- 19891031** — "This Parish Priest Preached the Truth to Combat Error During Trying Times."
- 19891101** — Angelus Message. "We Are All Called to Respond to the Vocation to Holiness." **ALSO:** "The Gospel of the Eight Beatitudes!" **ALSO:** "These Two New Saints Witnessed to the Love of Christ in Different Times and Under Different Circumstances."
- 19891105** — "The Diocesan Synod Requires a Commitment to Communion and a Renewed Evangelization." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Heart of Jesus, Hope of Those Who Die in You."
- 19891108** — General Audience (**Creed-154**). "Peter's Discourse At Pentecost: The Initial Apostolic Preaching."
- 19891112** — Angelus Message. "Heart of Jesus, Delight of All the Saints." **ALSO:** Homily for the Canonization of Agnes of Bohemia and Albert Chmielowski: "Learn From Me."
- 19891115** — General Audience (**Creed-155**). "The Effect of Peter's Discourse At Pentecost."
- 19891116** — Address to the XXV Session of the Conference of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).
- 19891119** — Angelus Message. "Put An End to the Savage Conflict and Resume the Path of Dialogue." **ALSO:** "The New Evangelization of Rome Will Be Initiated By the Synod to Respond to the Proliferation of False Offers of Salvation."
- 19891122** — General Audience (**Creed-156**). "The Presence of Christ's Kingdom in Human History."
- 19891125** — [\*] "The Christian Must Respond to the Ideological Decline."
- 19891126** — "Only the Person Who is with Christ Can Truly Become His Disciple." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "In the Spirit Work to Build the Earthly City."
- 19891129** — General Audience (**Creed-157**). "The Holy Spirit in the Life of the Primitive Church."
- 19891130** — "He Trusted in God and Understood the Truth, Loving and Serving It in His Love for the Church."
- 19891201** — Remarks of Pope John Paul II and Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev at the Vatican-Soviet Summit.
- 19891203** — "The Diocesan Synod is a Gift of the Spirit; It Should Be Accepted with Awareness and Commitment." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Are All Responsible for the Graces Which Will Descend Up the Next Synod of Bishops."
- 19891206** — General Audience (**Creed-158**). "The Pentecost of the Gentiles."
- 19891208** — Angelus Message. "Mary Immaculate, the Woman of Truth." **ALSO:** "In the Story of the Great Advent of Humanity the Virgin Mary Shines in the Sky Like the Dawn."
- 19891210** — Angelus Message. "Mary Helped Prepare Her Son for His Priestly Mission."

**ALSO:** "Saint Mutien - Marie Possesses All the Greatness of the Humble."

**19891213** — General Audience (**Creed-159**). "The Holy Spirit in the Mission to the Pagans."

**19891217** — "Increase Evangelization in a Land That Resists the Gospel."

**19891224** — "Truly Participate in the Diocesan Synod."

**19891225** — "Today the Church Proclaims a Great Joy, a Joy Which Comes Completely From God." **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Come and See, for Today God's Goodness and Love for Mankind Are Manifested!" **ALSO:** General Audience. "Come and See, for Today God's Goodness and Love for Mankind Are Manifested!"

**19891231** — [\*] "May Society Enact Laws Which Benefit the Family Founded On Marriage and Its Characteristics of Unity and Permanence."

**19900101** — [\*] "Be Promoters of Life, Not Destroyers of It!" **ALSO:** Address for the XXIII World Day of Peace. "The Ecological Crisis: A Common Responsibility." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Want to Be Peacemakers, Receiving the Gift of Creation as a Sign and Sacrament of God's Love."

**19900103** — General Audience (**Creed-160**). "The Meaning of "Spirit" in the Old Testament."

**19900106** — "Be Faithful and Determined Ministers of the Divine Epiphany!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May All People Share in the Promise Through the Spread of the Gospel."

**19900107** — Angelus Message. "Baptism, Conferring Upon Us the Savior's Grace, Granted Us Entrance Into His Church." **ALSO:** "This is My Beloved Son, in Whom I Am Well Pleased."

**19900110** — General Audience (**Creed-161**). "The Creative Action of the Divine Spirit."

**19900112** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "The World's Changing Cultural Horizon."

**19900114** — "Good Liturgy Requires Faith and Conversion." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Priest of the Third Millennium Should Reflect Christ's Countenance."

**19900117** — General Audience (**Creed-162**). "The Guiding Action of the Spirit of God."

**19900121** — Angelus Message. "Committed to the Path of Unity."

**19900124** — General Audience. "Ecumenism Cannot Stop At Mid-Journey."

**19900125** — Address On Arrival in Cape Verde's Capital: "Development Based On Human Rights and Freedoms."

**19900126** — "No to Slavery and Prejudice in Any Form!" **ALSO:** "Faith is Key in Facing Poverty, Emigration."

**19900127** — "The Church Walks with All."

**19900128** — Speech. "Reject Peddlers of False Happiness." **ALSO:** Address. Pope John Paul's Arrival in Mali: "Keep a Special Place for God." **ALSO:** "Pessimism Poses Threat to Less Prosperous Lands."

**19900130** — "Keep Values Others Have Lost."

**19900131** — "Christian Laity, Keep Building the Church!" **ALSO:** "Despite Clergy Shortage, Keep Eucharist Central."

**19900201** — "Fewer "Rules" and More Love Works with Troubled Youth."

**19900202** — "Witness to the Lord of the Coming Century."

**19900204** — Angelus Message. "Vocation is God's Initiative."

**19900207** — General Audience. "Savings From Arms Race Reduction Should Go to Third, Fourth World."

**19900211** — Angelus Message. "Priests: "Take Mary Along with You"."

**19900214** — General Audience (**Creed-163**). "Spirit Lifted Me ... ."

**19900218** — Angelus Message. "A Man of Love." **ALSO:** "Old, New Forms Feed "Works"."

**19900221** — General Audience (**Creed-164**). "Holy Spirit as Sanctifier."

**19900224** — General Audience. "Remember You Are Dust."

**19900225** — "Thirst to "Have" is Sin of Idolatry." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Priestly

- Formation in Shared Ministry."
- 19900228** — General Audience (**Creed-165**). "God's Spirit Purifies." **ALSO:** "Is Today's World Closed to Lent?"
- 19900304** — "Conversion: Cure for Wounds of Sin." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "To Convert, Be Converted!"
- 19900311** — Angelus Message. "The Priest Needs Life of Prayer." **ALSO:** "Catechumenate is the Model for Forming Adult Christians."
- 19900314** — General Audience (**Creed-166**). "Spirit: Source of Divine "Moderation"."
- 19900318** — Angelus Message. "Wisdom is Required in Pastoral Counseling."
- 19900321** — General Audience (**Creed-167**). "Servant Brings Justice Through Cross."
- 19900325** — "Reawaken Sleeping Faith."
- 19900328** — General Audience (**Creed-168**). "Spirit's Greatest Wonder is Christ."
- 19900404** — General Audience (**Creed-169**). "Virginal Conception."
- 19900408** — "Humiliation Which Exalts."
- 19900411** — General Audience. "Cross: Not Defeat But Victory."
- 19900412** — "Last Supper: Today and Forever." **ALSO:** "Priestly Anointing for Service."
- 19900415** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "New Democracies: Builders, Not Destroyers."
- 19900418** — General Audience (**Creed-170**). "Spirit's Special Presence in the Blessed Virgin Mary."
- 19900421** — "Old System Feared Christ; He is Basis for New Society." **ALSO:** Address. Papal Trip to Czechoslovakia: "Where State Failed to Create 'world Without God'."
- 19900422** — "Slav Life Gospel-Based." **ALSO:** "No Lack of Trials."
- 19900425** — General Audience. "Czechoslovakia's Renewal."
- 19900429** — "Were Not Our Hearts Burning Within Us?"
- 19900502** — General Audience (**Creed-171**). "God's "Marital Love" for Humanity."
- 19900506** — Five Declared Blessed, Including Juan Diego: "Christ Bore Our Sins and Suffered On the Wood of the Cross." **ALSO:** Address. "The "Pilgrim of Evangelization" Lands in Mexico."
- 19900507** — "In You I See the Face of the Suffering Christ."
- 19900508** — Angelus Message. "Mary, Mother of Life." **ALSO:** "Christ Offers Hope Today On Emmaus Road of Disappointments, Drugs, Fear."
- 19900511** — "Sects: Return Home!"
- 19900513** — Address. Pope's First Visit to Curacao: "Development Goal: As Much Spiritual as It is Material."
- 19900516** — General Audience. "Life On the "Continent of Hope"."
- 19900520** — "Pier Giorgio Frassati Beatified 20 May."
- 19900523** — General Audience (**Creed-172**). "A "New Anthropology" From the Spirit."
- 19900525** — Address. Pope's First Speech During Historic Visit to Malta: ""irreplaceable Role" of Clergy and Religious."
- 19900526** — ""Spiritual Disorientation" Threatens Families."
- 19900527** — Address for the XXIV World Communications Day: "World Must Learn to Cope with Computer Culture." **ALSO:** "Europe Needs Malta's Faithful Witness Too."
- 19900530** — General Audience. Pope Calls Malta Natural Mediator in Mediterranean.
- 19900603** — "We Too Must Leave the Upper Room." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Mission Dimension in Training Priests."
- 19900606** — General Audience (**Creed-173**). "Christ: Totally Holy, Body and Soul."
- 19900610** — "Priestly Origin is Trinitarian." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Priest and the Spirit."
- 19900613** — General Audience (**Creed-174**). "The Spirit At Work in Mary's Visitation."
- 19900617** — Angelus Message. "Mary's Shrines."
- 19900620** — General Audience (**Creed-175**). "Prophets Speak in the Spirit At the Presentation in the Temple."

**19900624** — Angelus Message. "Priest, Like John, Open to Joy, Hope." **ALSO:** Address to Rome's German-Language Catholics: "We Are Not the Measuring Stick."  
**19900627** — General Audience (**Creed-176**). "The Spirit Acts as The Child Jesus Grows Up."  
**19900629** — "The Apostles Were Freed From Their Fears." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Our Faith Rests On These Great Masters."  
**19900701** — "May Lithuania's Days of Trial Be Shortened." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Seminarians and Mass."  
**19900702** — "Mary's Advice to Church: "Do Whatever He Tells You"."  
**19900704** — General Audience (**Creed-177**). "The Spirit Helps Mary Understand."  
**19900708** — Angelus Message. "The Priest and Worldly Riches."  
**19900711** — General Audience (**Creed-178**). "The Spirit Working At Jesus' Baptism."  
**19900715** — "God's Plan Awaits Our "Yes".  
**ALSO:** "Placed On This Earth Between Good and Evil." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "God's Grandeur."  
**19900721** — General Audience (**Creed-179**). "Jesus' Spirit-Led Desert Experience."  
**19900722** — Angelus Message. "The Priest: Docile to the Will of the Father."  
**19900725** — General Audience. "National Holiday of Liberia Cannot Be Celebrated as Long as War Rages."  
**19900729** — Angelus Message. "Forming Formators."  
**19900801** — General Audience (**Creed-180**). "The Spirit At Work On Calvary." **ALSO:** General Audience. Pope John Paul Appeals for Peace.  
**19900805** — Angelus Message. "Like Mary, Priests Must Serve."  
**19900808** — General Audience (**Creed-181**). "Bodily Resurrection."  
**19900812** — Angelus Message. "Priests: Continuing Christ's Mission to the Sick."  
**19900815** — Angelus Message. "Assumption: Our Ultimate Destiny." **ALSO:** Message for the VI World Youth Day. "You Have Received a Spirit of Sonship."  
**19900819** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Priest: Celibate for the Kingdom."  
**19900822** — General Audience (**Creed-182**). "Person of the Spirit Slowly Revealed God's Progressive Self-Reduction Unfolding Over the Centuries."  
**19900824** — "Trust in God's Mercy and His Infinite Love."  
**19900826** — Angelus Message. "African Synod Major Aspect of Pope's Visit."  
**19900829** — General Audience (**Creed-183**). "New Testament Fully Reveals the Trinity - Missionary Paradigm Provides the Key."  
**19900901** — Address Upon Arrival in Tanzania: "Find African Model of Development."  
**19900902** — [\*] "Family: School of Prayer, Fidelity, Mercy for Priests."  
**19900903** — "Solidarity Offer Answer to Frustration of Youth."  
**19900904** — "Ministry: "Just as a Human Body, Though It is Made Up of Many Parts, Is, a Single Unit Because All These Parts, Though Many, Make One Body, So It is with Christ".  
**ALSO:** [\*] "Marriage and Family: "This is My Commandment: Love One Another as I Have Loved You"."  
**19900905** — Address to the Bishops of Burundi: "Ethics of the Aids Crisis."  
**19900906** — "Pardon Learned At Home."  
**19900908** — Address. Ordination in Rwanda: "Priest's Triple Function: to Proclaim Gospel, Celebrate Sacraments and Gather and Unify the People of God."  
**19900909** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Family and Vocations." **ALSO:** "Dialogue with Parents Path to Freedom for Teens."  
**19900910** — "You Are the Temple of God; the Spirit of God Dwells in You."  
**19900912** — General Audience. Pope Sees Rapid Africanization Process.  
**19900916** — Angelus Message. "The Priest: A Man of Sacrifice."  
**19900919** — General Audience (**Creed-184**). "The Spirit, Active Agent in Jesus' Work."  
**19900923** — "Divine Justice Differs From Human." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary and the Magisterium."  
**19900926** — General Audience (**Creed-185**). "An Advocate Who Dwells in Us."  
**19900928** — "Pope Paul VI and Pope John Paul I's Work for Peace Hailed." **ALSO:** *C'est*

*Avec Joie:* Address to the Benedictine monks of the abbey of Sainte-Madeleine from le Barroux, France.

- 19900930** — Solemn Concelebration Opens the VIII Ordinary Synod: "Son, Go and Work in the Vineyard Today." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pray for Synod's Success."
- 19901003** — General Audience (**Creed-186**). "The Spirit in St. Paul's Letters."
- 19901004** — Message for the XXVIII World Day of Prayer for Vocations. "Fostering Vocations is Special Task of Catechist."
- 19901007** — Angelus Message. "Apostles of Vocation Promotion."
- 19901010** — General Audience (**Creed-187**). "The Spirit "Searches Everything"."
- 19901014** — Angelus Message. "Be Open and Hospitable to All." **ALSO:** "Mary Travels with Us On Life's Journey."
- 19901015** — "Spiritual Maturity Needed for Mission."
- 19901017** — General Audience (**Creed-188**). "Wind and Fire: Signs of the Spirit."
- 19901021** — Angelus Message. "Evangelization: Forming a New Humanity." **ALSO:** "Do Not Opt Out of Public Life!"
- 19901024** — General Audience (**Creed-189**). "Anointing: Biblical Sign of the Spirit."
- 19901026** — "Spirit Transforms Creation."
- 19901028** — Angelus Message. "Mary is Priestly Model." **ALSO:** "Eucharist, the Priest's Lifeblood."
- 19901031** — General Audience (**Creed-190**). "The Holy Spirit in the Creed."
- 19901101** — Angelus Message. "Seeing Christ in Afflictions." **ALSO:** "We Live and Die in Light of Beatitudes."
- 19901104** — "Whoever Remains in Me and I in Him Will Bear Much Fruit." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Four Beatified Women Call Us to Holiness."
- 19901107** — General Audience (**Creed-191**). "The Spirit and the "Filioque" Debate."
- 19901108** — "Teach All Nations."
- 19901110** — [\*] "Fidelity in the "Little Things" is Central."
- 19901111** — Angelus Message. "Mary is Naples' Constant Companion." **ALSO:** "Evangelization Begins with Watching for God."
- 19901114** — General Audience (**Creed-192**). "The Spirit as "Love Proceeding"."
- 19901118** — Angelus Message. "End the Injustices in the Middle East!" **ALSO:** "Believers Cannot Turn Blind Eye to City Ills."
- 19901121** — General Audience (**Creed-193**). "The Spirit as Gift."
- 19901125** — "Recognize Christ in the Poor. Concrete Acts Are What Count." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ Must Reign!" **ALSO:** "The Christian Must Respond to the Ideological Decline."
- 19901128** — General Audience (**Creed-194**). "The Father Used the Analogy of the Holy Spirit as the Church's Heart and Soul."
- 19901203** — "The Diocesan Synod is a Gift of the Spirit; It Should Be Accepted with Awareness and Commitment."
- 19901205** — General Audience (**Creed-195**). "Spirit of Unity."
- 19901208** — "In the Story of the Great Advent of Humanity the Virgin Mary Shines in the Sky Like the Dawn." **ALSO:** Solemnity of the Immaculate Conception. "Consecration of Church and World to the Blessed Virgin Mary." **ALSO:** Address. Vatican II Closed 25 Years Ago On 8 December: "Council Was New Pentecost," Pope Says On Solemnity.
- 19901209** — Marguerite D'Youville, First Native Canadian Saint, Canonized: "Make Ready the Way of the Lord, Clear Him a Straight Path."
- 19901210** — "Saint Mutien-Marie Possesses All the Greatness of the Humble."
- 19901213** — "A New Reality Dawns."
- 19901217** — "Increase Evangelization in a Land That Resists the Gospel." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Faith is a Necessity in Priestly Formation."
- 19901219** — General Audience. "Christmas: Feast of Love."

- 19901220** — General Audience (**Creed-196**). "The Fruitfulness of Pentecost." **ALSO:** General Audience. The Holy Father's Condolences for the Dead and Injured in Romania.
- 19901223** — Angelus Message. "Magnificat: Song of the New Social Order."
- 19901224** — "Truly Participate in the Diocesan Synod." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Priest is the Man of Hope."
- 19901225** — "Today the Church Proclaims a Great Joy, a Joy Which Comes Completely From God." **ALSO:** "Come, Let Us Worship." **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "War is An Adventure with No Return."
- 19901227** — General Audience. "Live the Future in the Light of Divine Grace."
- 19901230** — Angelus Message. "The Working-Class Family of Nazareth."
- 19901231** — Angelus Message. "The Role of the Christian Family in the Development of Priestly Vocations." **ALSO:** [\*] "May Society Enact Laws Which Benefit the Family Founded On Marriage and Its Characteristics of Unity and Permanence." **ALSO:** "No One Has Ever Seen God. It is God the Only Son, Ever At the Father's Side, Who Has Revealed Him."
- 19910101** — John Paul II Announces Encyclical Updating *Rerum Novarum*: "He Was Called Jesus." **ALSO:** Message for the XXIV World Day of Peace. "If You Want Peace, Respect the Conscience of Every Person."
- 19910102** — General Audience (**Creed-197**). "The Church's Universality is Also Manifest in Particularity and the Language of Faith is Expressed in Every Human Tongue."
- 19910106** — Ordination of 13 Bishops From Various Continents Expresses Church's Universality.
- 19910109** — General Audience (**Creed-198**). "The Spirit's Role in Preserving the Church's Nature Spirit: Safeguard of Apostolic Bond."
- 19910113** — Pope Baptizes 42 Babies From Various Parts of the World Help These Children Mature in the Faith.
- 19910116** — General Audience (**Creed-199**). "The Spirit's Role in Inspiring Scripture and Tradition, Thus Maintaining Apostolic Bonds."
- 19910120** — Angelus Message. "Angelus for Christian Unity Octave." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. Angelus Appeal Offering Reflections On the War in the Middle East. **ALSO:** During Church Dedication Pope Tells Parish Community That Their Building is Completed But the Real Task is Only Beginning.
- 19910124** — Message for XXV World Communications Day. "The Communications Media and the Unity and Progress of the Human Family."
- 19910125** — "Ecumenism and Mission Are Intrinsically Related."
- 19910127** — [\*] "Society's Mentality Makes Repentance Difficult."
- 19910130** — General Audience (**Creed-200**). "The Relationship Between the Holy Spirit and the Sacraments Spirit: Source of Sacramental Life."
- 19910202** — "Live in Harmony with the Church."
- 19910203** — "Spread the Values of the Kingdom." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Life is Threatened By Abortion, Euthanasia, Racism and War."
- 19910206** — General Audience (**Creed-201**). "All Who Minister in the Church Do So in the Spirit: Source of All Ministry."
- 19910210** — "Church Sees the Sick Person as a "Privileged Way" to Meet Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Today's Labor Problems Are Different But Principles of Work Do Not Change."
- 19910211** — "Community On a Pilgrimage."
- 19910213** — "Take Time to Be Alone with God." **ALSO:** General Audience. "The Meaning of the Call to Conversion: A Call to Threefold Conversion."
- 19910217** — "Journey of Faith in the Urban Desert; Good and Evil Are Found in the City." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Unemployment Affects Society."
- 19910224** — Angelus Message. "State Must Not Deny Inalienable Right of People to Form

- and Join Associations." **ALSO:** "Pausing with the Lord Aids Our Lenten Journey."
- 19910227** — General Audience (**Creed-202**). "The Spirit Gives New Gifts According to the Needs of Time and Place."
- 19910303** — Angelus Message. "Work Concretely for Affirmation of the Values of Justice, Solidarity and Peace."
- 19910310** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Ethical Life Based On Reason and Revelation."
- 19910313** — General Audience (**Creed-203**). "The Holy Spirit, the Source of the Church's Consolation Spirit: Another Comforter."
- 19910317** — Angelus Message. "Christianity Can Solve Society's Ills." **ALSO:** "People Still Tell Christians 'We Want to See Jesus'."
- 19910318** — "St. Joseph is the Example for All Who Trust in the Lord."
- 19910319** — [\*] "Is Rejection of Life a Result of Consumerism?"
- 19910320** — General Audience (**Creed-204**). "The Trinitarian Presence in Souls Gives New Meaning to All Human Relationships, Including Physical Ones."
- 19910324** — "Christ: The Incarnation of the Eight Beatitudes." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Angelus Invitation for World Youth Day Celebration in Czestochowa."
- 19910327** — General Audience (**Creed-205**). "Participation in the Paschal Mystery." **ALSO:** "The Father Had Put Everything Into His Power."
- 19910328** — "Liturgy Begins and Ends with the Spirit."
- 19910330** — "The World and All People Are Re-Created in the Spirit."
- 19910331** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Rise with Christ, Humanity of Our Time!"
- 19910407** — "Answer the Call of Your Easter Faith." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Eliminate Violence in Defending Rights."
- 19910414** — *Regina Caeli*. "Primitive Church is Model of Solidarity."
- 19910417** — General Audience (**Creed-206**). "He Especially Inspires Prayer of Praise and Thanksgiving."
- 19910419** — General Audience (**Creed-207**). "The Fruit of the Spirit Helps the Christian Lead a Life Which is Both Interior and Transcendent."
- 19910421** — "They Sanctified Their Daily Actions with Christ's Love." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Experts Contribute to Social Doctrine."
- 19910422** — "Be Conquered By Jesus Christ!"
- 19910424** — General Audience (**Creed-208**). "The Holy Spirit Helps Christians Discern False Spirits, and Inspires Adherence to Revelation and the Church's Magisterium."
- 19910501** — General Audience. "The Church Looks to the Past to Find New Vigor and Confidence."
- 19910505** — *Regina Caeli*. "Church is Present to Serve People in Need." **ALSO:** "Jesus Asks His People to Abide in His Love."
- 19910506** — "Welcome to the Recruits Who Will Take Their Oath Today."
- 19910508** — General Audience (**Creed-209**). "Holy Spirit is Vital Principle of Faith: 'Heal Our Wounds Our Strength Renew; On Our Dryness Pour Your Dew Wash the Stains of Guilt Away; Guide the Steps That Go Astray!'."
- 19910511** — "Stir Up in the Church a New Enthusiasm for the Missions."
- 19910512** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Mary Live in Families By Recitation of the Rosary." **ALSO:** "Holy Mary, Accept Our Prayers." **ALSO:** "Free Time Should Allow Us to Achieve Authentic Humanism."
- 19910513** — "At the Foot of the Cross, Mary Receives Every Person of This Difficult and Dramatic Century."
- 19910515** — General Audience. "Thank You, Mary, for Fatima!"
- 19910519** — Angelus Message. "Adoration and Gratitude Must Accompany Meditation On the Mystery of the Trinity." **ALSO:** "The Spirit of Truth Spoke in Social Teachings of Leo XIII." **ALSO:** Message for World Mission Day 1991.

- 19910522** — General Audience (**Creed-210**). "Spirit: Life-Giving Source of New Love."
- 19910526** — "May Your Kindness, O Lord, Be Upon Us."
- 19910529** — General Audience (**Creed-211**). "Holy Spirit: Principle of Peace the Holy Spirit is the Source of All Peace, Beginning in the Christian Soul and Extending to International Relations."
- 19910530** — "Amen, I Say to You, I Shall Not Drink Again the Fruit of the Vine Until the Day When I Drink It New in the Kingdom of God."
- 19910601** — "Ten Commandments Are Best Foundation for New Poland."
- 19910602** — Angelus Message. "Hail Jesus, Son of Mary!" **ALSO:** "Blessed Jozef Sebastian Pelczar, One Who Built On Firm Foundations."
- 19910603** — [\*] "Parents and Children Must Respect One Another and All Should Acknowledge God's Fatherhood." **ALSO:** "Keep God in Society."
- 19910604** — [\*] "No Society Has the Right to Make Laws Which Are Contrary to the Law of God." **ALSO:** "The Church Pins Her Hope On the Healthy Moral Tradition of People Who Work the Land."
- 19910605** — "Principles of Justice Are Wise."
- 19910606** — "Do Not Abuse Freedom of Speech."
- 19910607** — "Ninth Commandment Warns Against Civilization of Consumption and Desire: Culture Makes a Human Being More of a Person." **ALSO:** "Keep Honesty At Heart of Reform: Nobody Should Strive for Material Goods While Trampling Upon the Law of Morality and the Rights of Other People."
- 19910609** — "Love Which Persists in the History of Nations is Greater Than Hate: Blessed Rafal Reminds Us, Though Sinners, of Our Call to Love and Holiness."
- 19910616** — "Like Living Stones, Let Yourselves Be Built Into a Spiritual House to Be a Holy Priesthood to Offer Spiritual Sacrifices Acceptable to God Through Jesus Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Sacred Heart: Living Witness to God's Desire to Redeem Us."
- 19910619** — General Audience (**Creed-212**). "Only the Holy Spirit Gives True Joy: Christ Promises His Disciples That They Will Truly Rejoice, Even in the Midst of Trials and Suffering."
- 19910623** — "Bear Witness to Faith, Hope and Charity." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Saint Aloysius Gonzaga Devoted His Life to Others; Like Mary's, His Life Was An Unreserved Yes to Christ."
- 19910626** — General Audience (**Creed-213**). "Spirit Gives Strength to Christians."
- 19910629** — Angelus Message. "Pope's Angelus Reflection for Feast of Peter and Paul." **ALSO:** "For Flesh and Blood Has Not Revealed This to You But My Father Who is in Heaven."
- 19910630** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Sacred Heart Encourages Us in Redemptive Suffering." **ALSO:** "Mary is Mother of Perpetual Help."
- 19910703** — General Audience (**Creed-214**). "Spirit: Pledge of Eschatological Hope."
- 19910707** — Angelus Message. "Gospel Charity is Supreme Value."
- 19910710** — General Audience (**Creed-215**). "Christ Founded the Catholic Church in the Creed: We Express Our Faith in the Four "Marks" of the Church."
- 19910714** — "People of Susa, Lift Up Your Hearts!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May Mary Protect This Valley."
- 19910720** — General Audience (**Creed-216**). "Christ's Call Establishes the Church: The Church is the Messianic Assembly of God's People, Called Together By the Covenant of Christ's Blood."
- 19910728** — Angelus Message. "Profound Interior Life Was the Real Secret of St. Ignatius' Apostolate."
- 19910731** — General Audience (**Creed-217**). "God's Plan for the Church is Eternal: In the Father's Design the Church Constitutes, in Christ, An Essential Part of the Divine Plan to Redeem and Unite All People."

- 19910804** —[\*] Angelus Message. "Faith is Based On Belief in Christ's Divinity."
- 19910807** —General Audience (**Creed-218**). "The Old Testament Reveals Israel's Growing Hope for God's Kingdom Which Was Fulfilled By the Coming of the Messiah, Jesus Christ."
- 19910811** —Angelus Message. "Pilgrimage of Faith to Jasna Gara."
- 19910813** —"You Received a Spirit of Adoption."
- 19910814** —Address. "Learn to Love Christ More Intensely!": Holy Father Celebrates World Youth Day At Shrine in Czestochowa.
- 19910815** —"Take the Gospel with You!"
- 19910816** —Address During the Holy Father's Historic Pastoral Visit to Hungary: "It is Time to Rebuild the Hungarian Nation for Future Generations." **ALSO:** "Christ Has Sustained You: The Lord Has Been At Your Side During the Long Years of Suffering."
- 19910817** —"May the Queen of the Hungarians Assist in the Renewal of This Country."
- 19910818** —Angelus Message. "Pope Callitus III Devoted to the Angelus Message." **ALSO:** "Mary Teaches Us About Love."
- 19910819** —"Conversion is a Prerequisite for Building Society Based On Justice." **ALSO:** "Formation Provides Time to Learn to Achieve Community."
- 19910820** —"May the Patron of Hungary's First Integration Into Europe Inspire Its New Found Freedom."
- 19910821** —General Audience. "Please Pray for All Our Young People: Young People From Eastern and Central Europe Were Able to Participate for the First Time."
- 19910825** —Angelus Message. "Youth Are New Europe's Future."
- 19910828** —General Audience. "Hungary Has Rich Christian History: I Rejoice to Have Been Able to Visit the Land of St. Stephen's Crown Which Has An Ancient Christian Past."
- 19910901** —Angelus Message. "Leo XIII Sought Justice Inspired By Charity." **ALSO:** Pope John Paul II Visits the Birthplace of Pope Leo XIII to Commemorate the 100th Anniversary of *Rerum Novarum*: "Observe the Commandments of the Lord, Your God."
- 19910904** —General Audience (**Creed-219**). "The Kingdom of God, the Kingdom of Christ: Christ's Kingdom Begins in This World, But Its Transcendent Nature Must Not Be Overlooked."
- 19910908** —Angelus Message. "Mary Was Born for All of Humanity." **ALSO:** "That He Might Be the First-Born of Many Brothers ."
- 19910911** —General Audience (**Creed-220**). "Although the Church is Filled with Mystery, She is Also a Historical Reality Which Began in Jerusalem and Spread Throughout the World."
- 19910915** —"We Must Take Up Our Cross." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary Shared Her Son's Cross."
- 19910918** —General Audience (**Creed-221**). "The Parables of the Kingdom Preached By Jesus Reveal the Church's True Nature and the Conduct Which Must Characterize Those Who Are Called."
- 19910921** —"Preach the Gospel By Giving Witness to Love."
- 19910922** —Angelus Message. "The Human Person Sees in Peace a Fundamental Imperative for His Own Life."
- 19910925** —General Audience (**Creed-222**). "The Growth of the Kingdom is Gods' Work, But It Also Depends On the Receptivity and Free Will of Those to Whom the Gospel is Preached."
- 19910929** —[\*] Angelus Message. "May Mary Help You Live the Same Values as Maria Goretti." **ALSO:** [\*] "Maria Goretti: A Saint for Our Age."
- 19911002** —General Audience (**Creed-223**). "On the Day of Pentecost the Holy Spirit Descended On the Apostles and the Church Was Openly Revealed to the World"

- as the Community of Salvation."
- 19911005** —Address to the Third World Congress for the Pastoral Care of Migrants and Refugees. "Protecting Immigrants." **ALSO:** "Restoration of Unity is Christ's Command."
- 19911006** —Angelus Message. "Love for Mary Was Secret of Brigitta's Spirituality." **ALSO:** "Swedish Saint is "A Prophetic Sign of Reconciliation and Hope"."
- 19911009** —General Audience (**Creed-224**). "The Universal Church Appears as a People Made One From the Unity of the Father, the Son and the Holy Spirit and Lives in the Love of This Mystery."
- 19911013** —"I Am United with All Brazilians in Prayer and Spirit." **ALSO:** Address during the Holy Father's Second Pastoral Visit to Brazil: eucharistic Congress: "I Am United with All Brazilians in Prayer and Spirit." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Be Committed to New Evangelization of Brazil."
- 19911014** —"God is Revealed in Justice."
- 19911015** —"Live the Church's Mystery!" **ALSO:** "But Without Faith It is Impossible to Please God."
- 19911016** —"Christ Will Judge the Selfish."
- 19911017** —"Mutual Respect Builds Love."
- 19911019** —"Mary is Part of Evangelization: Our Lady's Role in Redemption Was Not Passive." **ALSO:** "Increase Jobs and Housing: Brazil's Young Population Demands Special Efforts."
- 19911020** —"Brazilian Church is Missionary." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Mary, Help Women to Live in Dignity in Church and Society."
- 19911023** —General Audience. The Holy Father Gives the Highlights of His Recent Pastoral Visit to Brazil Which Was Inspired By the Themes of Evangelization and the Eucharist.
- 19911025** —[\*] "How Sensitive We Are to Everything the World Says to Us!"
- 19911027** —"Adolph Kolping: A Faithful Servant of the Social Gospel." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Change Begins with Self."
- 19911030** —General Audience (**Creed-225**). "God Made a Covenant with Israel: In the Old Testament God Chose the People of Israel and Made a Covenant with Them as a Symbol and Preparation for the Church."
- 19911101** —Angelus Message. "Mary is Queen of All Saints." **ALSO:** "Saints' Victory is Our Hope." **ALSO:** Message for the XXIX World Day of Prayer for Vocations.
- 19911103** —Angelus Message. "Promoting Communion of Faith." **ALSO:** "Reflect On God's Merciful Love for All People."
- 19911106** —General Audience (**Creed-226**). "God's Initiative in Choosing Israel Was Meant as a Foreshadowing of the Church, the New People of God Purchased By the Blood of the Lamb."
- 19911110** —"Like the Widow in the Gospel, Every Person Has a Contribution to Make." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pray That We May Receive the Grace to Understand the Past."
- 19911111** —Address to the XXVI Session of the Conference of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).
- 19911113** —General Audience (**Creed-227**). "Although in the Old Testament There Was One People Chosen By God, the New Covenant Extends to Every Nation, Race, People, and Tongue."
- 19911117** —"Army Engineer and Revolutionary Was Conquered By Christ's Love." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "I Renew My Sorrowful Appeal: Put An End to This Tragic War!"
- 19911120** —General Audience (**Creed-228**). "In the Body of Christ the Variety of Members Helps to Build Up the Unity of the Whole, While That Unity Preserves the Multiplicity of the Members."

- 19911124** — Angelus Message. "Christ: The King of History!" **ALSO:** "Submitting to Christ's Sovereignty." **ALSO:** Message for VII World Youth Day. "Go Into the Whole World and Proclaim the Gospel."
- 19911127** — General Audience (**Creed-229**). "The Church Has Sacramental Nature: Like the Seven Sacraments, the Church is a Visible and Efficacious Sign of God's Presence and Grace."
- 19911128** — "That We May Be Witnesses to Who Has Set Us Free."
- 19911201** — "A Promise of New Heavens and a New Earth." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Rediscover Certitudes of Faith."
- 19911204** — General Audience (**Creed-230**). "Mary's "Yes" is the Start of New Covenant: The Church, Prefigured in Israel's Spousal Relationship with the Lord and Proclaimed By the Prophets, is Revealed."
- 19911207** — "Accept the Truth of God!"
- 19911208** — Angelus Message. "Immaculate Conception Part of "Salvation History".  
**ALSO:** "It is Easier to Accept God's Omnipotence Than Powerlessness Shown At Bethlehem and Calvary."
- 19911210** — "Mass for Feast of Our Lady of Loreto Welcome Travelers."
- 19911211** — General Audience (**Creed-231**). "Jesus Christ is the Bridegroom Foretold By the Prophets and We Are All Invited to Share in His Wedding Feast, If We Have Our "Wedding Garment"."
- 19911214** — "Time Places No Limits On Christ's Redemptive Love."
- 19911215** — Angelus Message. "Time of Discernment and Hope." **ALSO:** "Rejoice in the Lord, I Say Again, Rejoice!"
- 19911217** — "For Those Who Are Led By the Spirit of God Are Children of God."
- 19911218** — General Audience (**Creed-232**). "Christ Loves His Bride, the Church: St. Paul Uses the Image of Married Love to Describe the Relationship of Christ to His Bride, the Church."
- 19911222** — Angelus Message. "Christmas: A Celebration of Truth."
- 19911225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Christmas Message." **ALSO:** "A Son is Given to Us So That We May Become Children of God in the Likeness of His Son."
- 19911229** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Family: A Community of Love and Life."
- 19911231** — "Church's Contribution to the Future of Rome."
- 19920101** — "Gospel is Intended for All Peoples." **ALSO:** Message for the XXV Annual World Day of Prayer for Peace. "Believers United in Building Peace."
- 19920106** — Angelus Message. "Glimpse of Paschal Mystery." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pray for Our New Bishops." **ALSO:** "Guide Your Communities to Christ!"
- 19920108** — General Audience (**Church-1**). "The Spirit and the Bride Say: "Come"."
- 19920110** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "Letting the Gospel Take Root in Every Culture."
- 19920112** — "God's Grace Appears Anew."
- 19920115** — General Audience (**Church-2**). "The Church is a "Communio" of Love."
- 19920119** — Angelus Message. "Confidently Pray for Christian Unity." **ALSO:** "Remain United in the Love of God."
- 19920122** — General Audience. "Ecumenism Promotes Evangelization."
- 19920124** — Message for XXVI World Communications Day. "The Proclamation of Christ's Message in the Communications Media."
- 19920125** — "Gospel is Intended for All Peoples."
- 19920126** — "Diocese of Rome Prepares a Challenge to the City as a Special Phase of the Diocesan Pastoral Synod."
- 19920129** — General Audience (**Church-3**). "Like the First Disciples in the Upper Room, the Church Must Be a Community Devoted to Constant Prayer, Following Mary's Example."
- 19920202** — Angelus Message. "May Our Lady of the Apparition Guide the Latin American

- People." **ALSO:** "May Christ's Light Continue to Shine On Your Vocations."
- 19920205** — General Audience (**Church-4**). "Church Lives in Mystery of "Communio"."
- 19920209** — Angelus Message. "May St. Peter Claver Obtain Many Graces for All African-Americans." **ALSO:** "Families Will Thrive with God's Grace."
- 19920211** — [\*] "The Mystery of Suffering Can Be Understood Only in the Light of Christ's Cross and Resurrection."
- 19920212** — General Audience (**Church-5**). "Call to Holiness Essential for Church."
- 19920216** — Angelus Message. "Our Lady Carmel At Maipu Honors Chile's Marian Heritage." **ALSO:** "Blessed Are the Poor, Those Who Hunger, Those Who Weep, Those Who Suffer Persecution for the Sake of Justice."
- 19920218** — General Audience (**Church-6**). "The Church is a Priestly Community."
- 19920219** — Address. Holy Father Greeted By President of Senegal At the Start of His 54th Trip Abroad. **ALSO:** General Audience. Pope Visits West Africa.
- 19920220** — "The Lord Proclaims Peace."
- 19920222** — "Never Stop Discovering the Beauty of the Gospel Message."
- 19920223** — Angelus Message. "May All Christians Be Brought to a Deeper Knowledge of Christ." **ALSO:** Address. Pope Visits the Gambia: "Go Forward and Build a National Community That Will Be a Haven of Brotherhood and Peace!" **ALSO:** "Love Moved Your Forebears to Bring the Good News to the Gambia and You Must Continue This Mission." **ALSO:** "Be the Salt of the Earth! Be the Light of the World!"
- 19920224** — "Whoever Remains in Me and I in Him, Will Bear Much Fruit."
- 19920225** — General Audience (**Church-7**). "Baptism: Entry Into the Life of Grace."
- 19920226** — "Your Response to the Call is a Beautiful Commitment."
- 19920301** — Angelus Message. "Evangelization of the Americas - 500 Years." **ALSO:** "I Myself Will Look After and Tend My Sheep ... the Lost I Will Seek Out, the Strayed I Will Bring Back, the Injured I Will Bind Up, the Sick I Will Heal, ... Shepherding Them Rightly."
- 19920304** — Angelus Message. "Church Life in West Africa is Dynamic." **ALSO:** "Listen to the Voice of Truth Within You."
- 19920308** — Angelus Message. "Shrine of Christ Crucified in Esquipulas: A Symbol of Peace for Central America." **ALSO:** Holy Father Makes Pastoral Visit to Rome's St. Vitalis Parish On First Sunday of Lent.
- 19920315** — Angelus Message. "Canadian Shrine of St. Joseph is Center of Renewed Evangelization." **ALSO:** "Christians Are Called to Be Transfigured."
- 19920317** — "Celebrate Every Mass as If It Were Your Last."
- 19920319** — [\*] the Pope Goes On "Spiritual Pilgrimage:" "To the Family, the Shrine of the Domestic Church."
- 19920322** — Angelus Message. "Our Lady of Luján Invites All to Be Involved in new evangelization." **ALSO:** "God Reveals His Name to Mankind."
- 19920328** — Pope Reflects On Meaning of Priesthood in Visit to Rome's Spanish College.
- 19920329** — "Let Us Go to Our Father."
- 19920401** — General Audience (**Church-8**). "Confirmation Perfects Baptismal Grace."
- 19920405** — Angelus Message. "Suffering Savior of Atalaya Illustrates "Gospel of Suffering"." **ALSO:** Divine Forgiveness is the Theme At St. Bruno Parish in the Pisana Area.
- 19920408** — "In Holy Communion the Faithful Receive the Spiritual Strength Needed to Offer Their Lives to the Father in Union with the Sacrifice of Christ."
- 19920412** — Angelus Message. "Set Off On a Journey of Discovering Christ." **ALSO:** "Everyone Baptized Must Be An Apostle," Holy Father Tells Young People At Palm Sunday Mass.
- 19920415** — General Audience (**Church-9**). "Penance in the Ecclesial Community."
- 19920416** — "Time of Revelation Has Come." **ALSO:** "Only Christ's Friends Can

- Understand."
- 19920418** — "The Empty Tomb is the Last Word of Revelation."
- 19920419** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "My Peace Be with You!"
- 19920420** — *Regina Caeli*. "Jesus Christ is Truly Risen!"
- 19920422** — General Audience (**Church-10**). "Live in the Joy of the Risen Christ."
- 19920426** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Knows Greatness of Divine Mercy."
- 19920429** — General Audience (**Church-11**). "Anointing Brings Spiritual Healing."
- 19920430** — Address. "You Are a Crossroads of the Nations." **ALSO:** "Promote Respect for Ethnic Diversity."
- 19920501** — "Base New Evangelization On Eucharist: Humanity of Our Time Must Recognize That True Joy Comes Only From Christ's Paschal Mystery." **ALSO:** Discourse. "Experience Easter Joy Felt By Disciples."
- 19920502** — "Reject Whatever Causes Division." **ALSO:** [\*] "Society's Growth Depends On Family."
- 19920503** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Invites Us to Rejoice in the Lord." **ALSO:** "Never Silence the Witness of Faith!"
- 19920506** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-12**). "Christ Made Marriage a Sacrament."
- 19920510** — "His Sheep Listen to the Good Shepherd."
- 19920512** — "Mexican Shrine 'Takes Root' in Rome."
- 19920513** — General Audience (**Church-13**). "Church is a Prophetic Community."
- 19920517** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Accompanied Our Two New Blesseds On the Path of Holiness." **ALSO:** Pope Beatifies Mons. Escrivá and Sr. Josephine in St. Peter's Square: "All Are Called to Holiness!"
- 19920520** — General Audience (**Church-14**). "The Church Bears Witness to Christ."
- 19920523** — [\*] "If Faith is Divorced From Daily Life, Christians Will Not Be Able to Have An Impact On Society." **ALSO:** "Church's Pluralism Mirrors Trinity "Spread Culture of Hope."
- 19920524** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Gives Us the Author of Life and Bread From Heaven." **ALSO:** "Mary is Example of Listening to the Voice of the Spirit in Our Lives."
- 19920527** — General Audience (**Church-15**). "The Church Witnesses to Gospel Hope."
- 19920528** — "Christians Invited to Mature in Faith."
- 19920531** — Pope John Paul II Canonizes Claude La Colombiere, the 17th-Century French Jesuit Who Was Spiritual Director of St. Margaret Mary.
- 19920603** — General Audience (**Church-16**). "The Church Witnesses to Jesus' Love."
- 19920605** — "Peace for Angola Forever!" **ALSO:** Address. Ceremonies Welcome Pope to Angola: "Go Forward in Peace and Harmony."
- 19920606** — [\*] Holy Father Encourages Sao Tomean Families to Find Their Model in Jesus, Mary and Joseph: "Obey God's Plan for Family."
- 19920607** — *Regina Caeli*. "Faith Opens New Horizons of Hope for Mankind." **ALSO:** "Without the Light of the Holy Spirit No One Can Say That Jesus is Lord." **ALSO:** Message for World Mission Day 1992.
- 19920608** — "God's Grace Prepares Human Hearts to Accept a Vocation." **ALSO:** "Communal Prayer and Catechesis Prevented Church's Disappearance."
- 19920617** — General Audience. "Faith is Strong in Angola and Sao Tome."
- 19920618** — "Behold the Mystery of Faith!"
- 19920620** — Eucharist Gives Life to the Church: "Whoever Eats This Bread Will Live Forever."
- 19920621** — Angelus Message. "Mary Leads Us to the Eucharist." **ALSO:** Holy Father Beatifies Francesco Spinelli, Apostle of the Eucharist and Servant of the Poor: "Christ Satisfies the Hunger for Truth and Love."
- 19920624** — General Audience (**Church-17**). "Charisms Have Role in Church's Life."
- 19920627** — Pope John Paul II Beatifies 17 Irish Martyrs, Their Religious Foundresses and a Cistercian Oblate During Outdoor Ceremonies in St. Peter's Square.

- 19920628** — Angelus Message. "Virgin of the Thirty-Three Reminds Us That Gospel Must Penetrate Culture." **ALSO:** Pope Visits Rome's St. Stanislaus Church to Celebrate Its 400 Years Serving Polish Community: "We Have Been Called to Live Ill Freedom."
- 19920629** — Angelus Message. "Be Impelled By Christ's Love." **ALSO:** Pope Celebrates Mass On Feast of Saints Peter and Paul: "The Lord is At Our Side."
- 19920701** — General Audience (**Church-18**). "The Church is a Structured Society."
- 19920705** — Angelus Message. "May Mary Help Latin Americans Always Be Faithful to the Church."
- 19920708** — General Audience (**Church-19**). "Bishops Are Successors of the Apostles."
- 19920712** — Angelus Message. "Marian Piety Has Role in Evangelization of Latin America."
- 19920719** — Angelus Message. "Thank You for Your Prayers."
- 19920726** — Angelus Message. "Pope Has Kept the Victims of Violence Constantly in Mind."
- 19920802** — Angelus Message. "May Our Lady of the Angels Obtain Light and Grace for Us."
- 19920809** — Angelus Message. "May Our Lady of Charity Guide Our Pastoral Activity."
- 19920815** — Angelus Message. "Assumption is 'Feast of Hope'." **ALSO:** Message for VIII World Youth Day. "I Came That They Might Have Life, and Have it to the Full."
- 19920821** — Angelus Message. "Mary Inspired and Protected the Spread of the Gospel in Paraguay."
- 19920823** — Angelus Message. "Do Everything Possible to Help Restore Peace to Bosnia-Herzegovina."
- 19920830** — Angelus Message. "Keep the Values of Hospitality Alive."
- 19920906** — Angelus Message. "Saints: First Fruits of Evangelization."
- 19920908** — Message for the XXX World Day of Prayer for Vocations.
- 19920909** — [\*] General Audience. "Prayer: 'As Essential as Breathing'."
- 19920913** — Angelus Message. "God Grant Peace to Nicaragua."
- 19920920** — Angelus Message. "May Mary's Prayers Guide Latin Americans to a New Pentecost."
- 19920923** — Address. "Jesus Teaches His Disciples to Pray: every Important Moment in Christ's Life Was Marked By Prayer."
- 19920927** — Angelus Message. "Mary Was Constant Example and Support to New Blessed."
- 19920928** — "The Lord Gives Us Confidence."
- 19920930** — General Audience (**Church-20**). "Bishops Are Consecrated By a Sacrament: Second Vatican Council Taught Sacramental Nature of the Episcopacy."
- 19921001** — "A Faithful Servant of Six Popes."
- 19921003** — Pope Opens Roman Pastoral Synod; Will Treat All Phases of Church Life.
- 19921004** — Angelus Message. "May St. Sergius Guide Russia's Christians."
- 19921007** — General Audience (**Church-21**). "Bishops Express Unity of the Church."
- 19921010** — "Let Christ Be Your Passion!"
- 19921011** — Angelus Message. "Mary's Presence Marks America's Evangelization." **ALSO:** In Santo Domingo the Pontiff Commemorates Five Centuries of Evangelization, Canonizing One of Many Missionaries Who Brought the Gospel to the New World.
- 19921012** — Address to African-Americans. "Defend Your Identities and Values." **ALSO:** "The Almighty Has Done Great Things!"
- 19921013** — "Christ Calls You to Share His Lot."
- 19921018** — Angelus Message. "Support Missions with Prayer and Charity."
- 19921021** — General Audience. "Christ is the Same Today and Forever." **ALSO:** Message for the First Annual World Day of the Sick.
- 19921023** — "All Knowledge Leads to Christ."
- 19921025** — Angelus Message. "May Seminarians Have Courage and Confidence." **ALSO:** "The Lord Stands By Us in Times of Trial."
- 19921028** — General Audience (**Church-22**). "Bishops Teach, Sanctify and Govern."

- 19921101** — Angelus Message. "World Urgently Needs a Springtime of Holiness." **ALSO:** "Every Human Person Belong to God: "The Lord's Are the Earth and Its Fullness," and Humanity is the Fullness of Creation."
- 19921104** — General Audience (**Church-23**). "Bishops Are Heralds of the Gospel."
- 19921108** — Angelus Message. "May New Evangelization Bear Much Fruit for Church in Latin America." **ALSO:** "Paradise Will Fulfill Need for Happiness."
- 19921111** — General Audience (**Church-24**). "Bishops Are Stewards of God's Grace."
- 19921115** — Angelus Message. "New Catechism to Serve Church Renewal." **ALSO:** "Cultivate Genuine Faith."
- 19921117** — "Catholics of Armenia, Remember Your Heritage!"
- 19921118** — General Audience (**Church-25**). "Bishops Govern Their Local Churches."
- 19921122** — Angelus Message. "Christ's Kingdom Frees Us From Fear." **ALSO:** "We Must Be Ready to Confess Christ!"
- 19921124** — "Union with Christ Essential for Priests."
- 19921125** — General Audience (**Church-26**). "Christ Builds His Church On Peter."
- 19921129** — Angelus Message. "Catechism Expresses "Symphony" of Faith." **ALSO:** "Wake Up From Indifference and Routine."
- 19921202** — General Audience (**Church-27**). "Peter Strengthens His Brothers in Faith."
- 19921206** — Angelus Message. "Catechesis Should Have An Impact On the Daily Life of Every Christian Community." **ALSO:** "All Who Believe in Christ Must Be Renewed and Be Ready to Offer Witness On His Behalf."
- 19921207** — Address to the College of Cardinals. *La Santa Chiesa* ("New Catechism: Gift to the Church")
- 19921208** — Angelus Message. "Mary: The Church's Living Memory." **ALSO:** "Mary Asks in Order to Understand."
- 19921209** — General Audience (**Church-28**). "Peter Charged with Feeding the Sheep."
- 19921213** — Angelus Message. "Catechism Should Serve New Evangelization."
- 19921216** — General Audience (**Church-29**). "Peter Ranks First Among the Apostles."
- 19921219** — *Mit Grosser Freude* ("With Great Joy: Christians and the Moral Order"), *ad limina* visit of the Bishops of SW Germany
- 19921220** — Angelus Message. "Let Us Approach the Crib in Active Solidarity."
- 19921223** — General Audience. "Christmas Novena Offers Deep Insight Into the Role of the Messiah Born to Save Mankind."
- 19921225** — "Light Shines in the Darkness." **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Come to Heal the Wounds of Humanity."
- 19921226** — Angelus Message. "Feast of Saint Stephen Recalls Contest Between Good and Evil."
- 19921227** — [\*] Angelus Message. "The Christian Family is a Vocation to Love."
- 19921230** — General Audience. "Marian Devotion Honors Christ."
- 19921231** — "Our Generation Wants Its Share of Grace."
- 19930101** — Angelus Message. "Victims of War Inspire Our Peace Efforts." **ALSO:** "God Wants to Uproot Evil From the World." **ALSO:** Message for the XXVI Annual World Day of Prayer For Peace. "If You Want Peace, Reach Out to the Poor."
- 19930102** — "Meditate Often On Gift of Baptism."
- 19930103** — Angelus Message. "Prayer is a Weapon of Peace."
- 19930106** — Angelus Message. "Bring Light to the Whole World." **ALSO:** "Come Bearing the Gifts of Your People: Episcopal Ordinations Reflect the Unity of the People of God Throughout the World."
- 19930109** — "May the Light of Peace Dawn for All."
- 19930110** — Angelus Message. "Grant Wisdom and Courage to Negotiators." **ALSO:** "John's Baptism Signifies the Peace Desired By All."
- 19930113** — General Audience (**Church-30**). "Peter Allows Gentiles to Be Baptized."
- 19930117** — Angelus Message. "Called to Cultivate the Fruit of the Spirit." **ALSO:** "Be

Ready to Accept God's Plan."

**19930120** — General Audience. "Christian Unity is Gift of the Spirit."

**19930121** — "Blessed Are the Poor!"

**19930124** — Angelus Message. "Now is the Time for a Great Conversion; Seek Everything That Can Unite Mankind." **ALSO:** "Christ Calls Us to Light, to Holiness." **ALSO:** Message for the XXVII World Communications Day. "Videocassettes and Audiocassettes in the Formation of Culture and of Conscience."

**19930125** — "Christian Unity is Our Heart's Desire."

**19930127** — General Audience (**Church-31**). "The Bishop of Rome is Peter's Successor." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Our Only Weapon is Prayer, But the Lord Will Hear Our Entreaty."

**19930131** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Put Life At the Center of Your Concern."

**19930202** — "Blessed is Your Witness to the Gospel!"

**19930203** — "May the Saving Love of Christ Inspire All Your Priestly Actions."

**19930204** — "Our Gathering Depicts the Unity Which Christ Wants to Establish." **ALSO:** "Pray, Reflect and Work So That African Synod Will Be Fruitful."

**19930206** — "You Are All Called to Bear Witness to the Love of the Good Shepherd."

**19930207** — Angelus Message. "May All Africa Come to Know and Love Jesus." **ALSO:** "Let the Martyrs Be Your Inspiration!"

**19930208** — "Now is the Time to Cast Aside All Traces of Destructive Divisions."

**19930209** — "Listen to the Cries of Those Seeking Release From Slavery's Many Forms."

**19930210** — Address. "I Must Raise My Voice On Behalf of the Poor, Weak and Defenseless." **ALSO:** "Religious Freedom Springs From Inalienable Dignity of the Person."

**19930214** — Angelus Message. "Africa and Balkans Appeal for Solidarity." **ALSO:** "Jesus Teaches New Law of Life."

**19930217** — General Audience. "African Christianity Has Great Vitality."

**19930221** — Angelus Message. "Lent Demands a Spiritual Fast and Abstinence." **ALSO:** "Church Building Symbolizes Communion."

**19930224** — General Audience (**Church-32**). "Pope Exercises Supreme Jurisdiction." **ALSO:** "Repent! Now is the Acceptable Time."

**19930228** — Angelus Message. "Find Time for Silence During Lent." **ALSO:** "Christ Reopens the Way to God for Us."

**19930307** — Angelus Message. "It is Time to Return to God!" **ALSO:** "Transfiguration: Foretaste of Victory."

**19930310** — General Audience (**Church-33**). "Roman Pontiff is Supreme Teacher."

**19930314** — Angelus Message. "When God is Missing, There is No Peace in Man Or Society." **ALSO:** "New Evangelization Aims At Faithful Too."

**19930317** — General Audience (**Church-34**). "Successor of Peter Teaches Infallibly."

**19930319** — "Saint Joseph Continues in His Role as Protector of the Body of Christ."

**19930320** — "Christians Follow Different Paths to the Same Destination."

**19930321** — Angelus Message. "Publicly Offending God Violates the Other's Right to Respect for His Religious Convictions." **ALSO:** "New Saints Show That Christ is Light for All the World."

**19930323** — "Late Prelate Performed Many Tasks."

**19930324** — General Audience (**Church-35**). "Holy Spirit Assists the Roman Pontiff."

**19930327** — To the Cardinal Major Penitentiary, the officials of the Apostolic Penitentiary and the confessors of Rome's patriarchal basilicas. "Treat Sinners with Compassion."

**19930328** — Angelus Message. "Sunday Reserved for Prayer and Rest." **ALSO:** "Our Prospect: Life Beyond Death."

**19930331** — General Audience (**Church-36**). "Presbyters Share in Christ's Priesthood."

**19930404** — Angelus Message. "Young People, Christ Awaits You in Denver." **ALSO:**

- "Blessed Be the Cross of Pilgrimage."
- 19930405** — "Christ Became Obedient Unto Death."
- 19930407** — General Audience. "Triduum Recalls Central Events of Faith."
- 19930408** — "He Loved Them to the End."
- 19930410** — "On This Holy Night We Have Died and Risen with Christ."
- 19930411** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "From Death Springs Life."
- 19930414** — General Audience. "Proclaim Christ's Resurrection to All!"
- 19930418** — *Regina Caeli*. "Today We Recall Warsaw Uprising." **ALSO:** "Grave Continues Making All Things New."
- 19930421** — General Audience (**Church-37**). "Priests Exercise Ministry of Preaching."
- 19930424** — Address for the XXX World Day for Vocations, 1993. "This is a Great Mystery."
- 19930425** — "Day Dawns Once Again in Albania."
- 19930428** — To His Beatitude Raphael Bidawid, Patriarch of Babylon and of the Chaldeans, and the Catholic Bishops of Iraq. "Christian Heritage in Iraq." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Albania Has Risen From the Tomb."
- 19930429** — To the Episcopal Conference Commissions for Catechesis. "New Catechism is Basis for Local Catechisms."
- 19930502** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Mary Assist Priests in Their Ministry." **ALSO:** "Give the Church of Rome Your Credible Witness to the World."
- 19930505** — General Audience (**Church-38**). "Priests Sanctify Through the Sacraments."
- 19930506** — "To the Pontifical Swiss Guard: "Thanks for Your Witness."."
- 19930508** — "Sink Your Roots Deeply in Christ." **ALSO:** "Snared By the Tempter, Man Walks the Path of Injustice and Oppression."
- 19930509** — *Regina Caeli*. "Let Us Recall Those Who Combated Forces of Evil." **ALSO:** "Repent! One Day God Will Judge You."
- 19930510** — "Mary is the First On Pilgrimage of Faith."
- 19930512** — General Audience (**Church-39**). "Priests Ordained to Celebrate Mass."
- 19930516** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Supports Us On Way to Perfection." **ALSO:** "They Sanctified Christ in Their Hearts."
- 19930519** — General Audience (**Church-40**). "Priest is Shepherd to the Community."
- 19930523** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Constantly Said "Yes"." **ALSO:** "Faith Enlightens "The Eyes of the Heart"."
- 19930526** — General Audience (**Church-41**). "Personal Holiness Demanded of Priest."
- 19930528** — To the International Symposium On *Pastores Dabo Vobis: The Priest Today*. "Priestly Identity Closely Related to God's Will."
- 19930529** — "Spirit Offers a New Gift to the Church."
- 19930530** — *Regina Caeli*. "Faithful Disciples of the Holy Spirit."
- 19930602** — General Audience (**Church-42**). "Priests Must Be Devoted to Prayer."
- 19930606** — "Blessed Trinity Gives Example of Family Living."
- 19930609** — General Audience (**Church-43**). "Eucharist At Heart of Priest's Spirituality."
- 19930610** — "Preserving the Memory of the Covenant."
- 19930612** — Angelus Message. "Eucharistic and Marian Devotion Distinguish the Church in Seville." **ALSO:** "Eucharist and the Ministerial Priesthood Are Intimately Related in the Divine Plan." **ALSO:** "We Adore God Present Among Us."
- 19930613** — "The Church Pauses On Her Earthly Pilgrimage to Adore and Proclaim the Bread of Eternal Life."
- 19930614** — "Serve the "New Wine" of the Gospel."
- 19930615** — "God Still Dwells Among His People."
- 19930616** — "Renew the Grace of Your Baptism!" **ALSO:** "Make Christ's Concerns Your Own."
- 19930618** — Message for World Mission Day 1993.
- 19930619** — "Human Life is a Constant Pilgrimage."
- 19930620** — "Accept the Faith and Live It Fearlessly."

- 19930623** — General Audience. "Jesus Christ is the Light for All Mankind."
- 19930627** — Angelus Message. "Rome Has the Duty to Give Example." **ALSO:** "Gospel Witness Knows No Boundaries."
- 19930629** — Angelus Message. "Church is Anchored in Peter's Faith." **ALSO:** "Prayer Proves to Be Stronger Than Human Weakness."
- 19930630** — General Audience (**Church-44**). "Priests Must Foster Devotion to Mary."
- 19930707** — General Audience (**Church-45**). "The Priest is Called to Be a Man of Charity."
- 19930711** — Angelus Message. "Prayer, Work and Nature Must Be Harmonized." **ALSO:** "Christ Sows Seed of Eternal Life."
- 19930717** — General Audience (**Church-46**). "The Church is Committed to Priestly Celibacy."
- 19930718** — Angelus Message. "Keep Praying for Unity." **ALSO:** "It is Right to Give Thanks."
- 19930721** — General Audience (**Church-47**). "The Christ is a Model of Priestly Poverty."
- 19930725** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Holy Father Calls Youth to Celebrate Life and Defend It."
- 19930728** — General Audience (**Church-48**). "Priests Do Not Have a Political Mission."
- 19930801** — Angelus Message. "Reject the Terrible Logic of Violence."
- 19930804** — General Audience (**Church-49**). "Bishops and Priests Must Be United."
- 19930808** — Angelus Message. "Christ Answers All Our Questions About Life."
- 19930809** — Address At Norman Manley International Airport, Kingston, Jamaica. "The Church is Close to Developing Nations."
- 19930810** — "Let the Fire of Christ's Love for the Flock Grow to a Blaze Within You." **ALSO:** "Thank God for the Gospel!" **ALSO:** "We Must Respectfully Speak the Truth in Our Ecumenical Relations." **ALSO:** "Give Your Hearts to Christ." **ALSO:** "Thank God for the Gospel!" **ALSO:** At Holy Trinity Cathedral, Kingston, Jamaica. "Let the Fire of Christ's Love for the Flock Grow to a Blaze Within You."
- 19930811** — "You and I Are Called to Be Sowers of the Seed of the Words of Jesus." **ALSO:** Address. "Rededicate Yourselves to Jamaica's Ideals."
- 19930812** — [\*] Address. "Test of Greatness is How Even the Weakest Human Beings Are Treated." **ALSO:** Address. "Listen to the True Word of Life."
- 19930813** — "Be Ready to Help Youth Discover the Transcendent Elements of Christian Life."
- 19930814** — "Christ Invites, Reveals and Sends." **ALSO:** "Christ Alone Gives the Fullness of Divine Life."
- 19930815** — Angelus Message. "Our Ongoing Pilgrimage Will Lead Young People to Manila in 1995." **ALSO:** "Place Your Talents At the Service of Life!"
- 19930818** — [\*] General Audience. "Youth Are Committed to a Culture of Life."
- 19930825** — General Audience (**Church-50**). "Priestly Obedience is An Act of Charity."
- 19930829** — Angelus Message. "May Baltic Nations Experience New Dawn of Faith and Progress."
- 19930901** — General Audience (**Church-51**). "Priestly Fraternity Means Cooperation."
- 19930905** — Angelus Message. "Lead the Peoples of Latvia, Estonia and Lithuania On the Path of Peace." **ALSO:** "Create in Us a New Spirit!"
- 19930906** — "Holy Spirit Helps Believers Live in a Manner Consonant with Their Faith."
- 19930907** — "Mary Will Lead the Lithuanian People On Their Way to Peace." **ALSO:** "The Cross Gives Sense and Value to Your Nation's Years of Suffering."
- 19930908** — "After Long Period of Trial, Latvia is Experiencing a Time of Grace." **ALSO:** Address. The Pope in Latvia: veneration of St. Meinhard Restored: "May the Apostle of Latvia Lead All."
- 19930909** — "May All Tongues Blend Together in the Single Language of Love."
- 19930910** — Address. The Pope in Estonia At Arrival Ceremonies: "Recent Events in Europe Reveal the Marks of Divine Providence." **ALSO:** "Gospel Salt Preserves Spiritual Individuals and Society."

**19930912** — Angelus Message. "May God Inspire Trust in Those Who Still Doubt!"  
**19930915** — General Audience. "Here I Stand, Knocking At the Door."  
**19930917** — "St. Francis' Sole Boast Was the Cross."  
**19930919** — Angelus Message. "Mother of Martyrs, Pray with Us for Unity!"  
**19930922** — General Audience (**Church-52**). "The Priest Must Serve Christ's Flock."  
**19930925** — [\*] to Married Couples at Asti, Italy. "True Human Love Reflects the Divine."  
**19930926** — "Church of Asti, Remember This Day!"  
**19930928** — "For Your Faithful Servants, Lord, Life is Not Ended."  
**19930929** — General Audience (**Church-53**). "The Harvest is Great, the Workers Few."  
**19931003** — Angelus Message. "The Church Speaks to Human Consciences." **ALSO:** "Sant'Egidio Follows the Simple, But Arduous Path of the Heart."  
**19931005** — General Audience (**Church-54**). "Deacons Serve the Kingdom of God."  
**19931007** — "In Life and Death We Are the Lord's."  
**19931009** — [\*] Address. "Defending Universality of Moral Norms Fosters Genuine Freedom."  
**19931010** — "Their Hope Was Full of Immortality." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Martyrs Gave Witness to Truth."  
**19931013** — General Audience (**Church-55**). "Deacon Has Many Pastoral Functions."  
**19931017** — "Be Living Forces for the Kingdom." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Man Becomes Slave to Sin If Freedom is Not Based On Truth."  
**19931018** — Address. "I Thank God Always for You in My Prayers."  
**19931020** — General Audience (**Church-56**). "Deacons Are Called to Life of Holiness."  
**19931022** — "Build Your Lives On Christ's Truth."  
**19931024** — Angelus Message. "Every Believer is Called O Proclaim Christ." **ALSO:** "Let Your Parish Be An Oasis of Peace."  
**19931027** — General Audience (**Church-57**). "Laity Have Full Membership in Church."  
**19931031** — [\*] "Man is Alive and Free Only if He Observes God's Commandments."  
**19931101** — "During Mass Priest is Aware of An Infinitely Surpassing Gift."  
**19931102** — Interview by Jas Gawronski of *La Stampa*. "The Gospel Never Ceases to be a Sign of Contradiction."  
**19931103** — General Audience (**Church-58**). "Laity Fulfill Their Calling in the World."  
**19931107** — "Strive for Salvation with Persevering Commitment."  
**19931110** — General Audience (**Church-59**). "Jesus' Earthly Life is Model for Laity."  
**19931111** — Address to the XXVII Session of the Conference of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).  
**19931114** — Angelus Message. "I Accept This Trial From God's Hands."  
**19931117** — General Audience. "May St. Elizabeth Spur Us to a Virtuous Life."  
**19931121** — Angelus Message. "Christ Witnessed to the Truth." **ALSO:** Address to the Pontifical Council for Pastoral Assistance to Health Care Workers on the occasion of its Seventh International Conference in Vatican City. *Sono Lieto* ("The Inalienable Rights of the Disabled") **ALSO:** Message for the IX and X World Youth Days. "As the Father Has Sent Me, So I Send You."  
**19931124** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-60**). "Laity Answer Call in Variety of Ways."  
**19931128** — Angelus Message. "Open Your Doors to the God Who Comes."  
**19931201** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-61**). "Lay Spirituality is Rooted in Christ."  
**19931205** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Family is At Risk From Loss of Basic Values."  
**19931208** — Angelus Message. "Virgin Mary, Instill Thoughts of Peace in the Human Family." **ALSO:** Message for the II World Day of the Sick.  
**19931212** — Angelus Message. "I Invite All People of Goodwill to Pray and Fast for Peace."  
**19931214** — "Welcome Christ as the True Light."  
**19931215** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-62**). "Laity Share in Priesthood of Christ."  
**19931219** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Dignity of Person Begins At Conception." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Dignity of Person Begins At Conception."

- 19931222** — General Audience. The Pope's Catechesis At the General Audience Focused On Christmas.
- 19931225** — "Light Shines in the Darkness." **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Unite All Mankind All a Single Family."
- 19931226** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Family Environment is Vital for Every Child." **ALSO:** Message for the XXXI World Day of Prayer for Vocations.
- 19931229** — General Audience. "Make the Most of Church's Year of the Family as An Opportunity for Its Catechesis."
- 19931231** — "Gospel Still a Sign of Contradiction."
- 19940101** — Angelus Message. "Strive for Peace." **ALSO:** [\*] Message for the XXVII World Day of Peace. "The Family is the Source of Peace for the Human Family."
- 19940102** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Family is Peacemaker."
- 19940105** — [\*] General Audience. "Christian Families Manifest Christ."
- 19940106** — Angelus Message. "Salvation Won By Christ Knows No Limits." **ALSO:** "The Gospel is Meant for All Peoples."
- 19940109** — Angelus Message. "Disfigured By Sin, We Are Called to Be "Re-Created"." **ALSO:** "Offer Little Ones the Gift of Faith."
- 19940112** — General Audience. "Peace in the Balkans is Still Possible."
- 19940116** — Angelus Message. "Called to Be of One Heart."
- 19940118** — "A Servant of Catholic Education."
- 19940119** — General Audience. "Christians Called to Be of One Heart."
- 19940123** — "Pray for the Victory of Peace!"
- 19940126** — General Audience (**Church-63**). "Laity Witness to the Gospel's Power."
- 19940128** — Annual address to the Roman Rota. "The Splendor in Justice and Law."
- 19940130** — "True Faith is Expressed in Deeds." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "In Prayer We Discover Truth of Being Human."
- 19940202** — "Christ Calls You to Be Living Temples."
- 19940206** — "Everyone is Seeking Christ." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "The Family is Great Journey of Communion."
- 19940209** — General Audience (**Church-64**). "Laity Work to Spread the Kingdom."
- 19940211** — "Christ Sheds Light On Human Suffering."
- 19940213** — [\*] Angelus Message. "The Family is a Great Workshop of Love." **ALSO:** "Christ Brings Supernatural Life."
- 19940216** — "With Christ We Return to the Father." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Lent Calls Human Hearts to Conversion."
- 19940219** — *Ad Limina* visit of the Bishops of Costa Rica. "All Bishops Have the Obligation of Safeguarding the Unity of Faith."
- 19940220** — "We too Can Find God in the Desert." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Legitimizing Deviant Kinds of Behavior Distorts the True Meaning of the Family and Leads to Decadence."
- 19940227** — "Transfiguration is Our Destiny." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Africa Urgently Needs Solidarity."
- 19940302** — General Audience (**Church-65**). "Laity Share in Church's Saving Mission."
- 19940306** — Angelus Message. "Africa is Ready for the Gospel!" **ALSO:** [\*] "Be Courageous in Defending Family."
- 19940309** — General Audience (**Church-66**). "Lay Charisms Build Up the Church."
- 19940312** — Address. "Seal of Confession Must Be Respected."
- 19940313** — "Cross Brings Spiritual Healing."
- 19940316** — General Audience (**Church-67**). "Laity Witness to Christ in the World."
- 19940318** — [\*] Talk given during meeting with Nafis Sadik of the United Nations Fund for Population Activities (UNFPA). "Population Conference Draft Document Criticized." **ALSO:** Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "The New Pontifical Council for Culture's Tasks: Dialogue with

- Non-Believers and the Inculturation of Faith."
- 19940320** — Angelus Message. "African Catholics Courageously Defend Poor."
- 19940323** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-68**). "Lay Groups Promote Church's Mission."
- 19940327** — Angelus Message. "We Must All Prepare Spiritually for Manila." **ALSO:** "Come with Me to Save the World!"
- 19940330** — General Audience. "We Relive Christ's Paschal Mystery."
- 19940331** — "Christ Came to Serve Us." **ALSO:** "Your Reward Will Be Christ Himself."
- 19940402** — "The Joy of This Easter Night is the Joy of Victory Over Death and Sin."
- 19940403** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "The Risen Christ is Our Cornerstone."
- 19940404** — *Regina Caeli*. "Only the Angel Could Say "Christ is Risen"."
- 19940406** — [\*] General Audience. "Year of the Family Must Support Life."
- 19940408** — "Truths of Faith Speak From All Sides."
- 19940410** — "Africa, Exult in All Your Sons and Daughters Who Have Believed in Christ's Resurrection." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Christ's Peace is Triumph of Divine Mercy."
- 19940413** — General Audience (**Church-69**). "Laity Called to Renew Temporal Order."
- 19940417** — "Christ Reveals Himself as "I Am," God's Son Made Man."
- 19940420** — General Audience (**Church-70**). "Lay Work Shares in Christ's Mission." **ALSO:** General Audience. "I Appeal to All Leaders to Abide By the Promises They Have Made."
- 19940422** — Address to the Participants of the Symposium on the Participation of the Laity in the Priestly Ministry."
- 19940424** — [\*] *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Serves Cause of Life." **ALSO:** "See What Love the Father Has Given Us!" **ALSO:** Address for the XXXI World Day for Vocations, 1994.
- 19940427** — General Audience (**Church-71**). "The Lord Sanctifies Those Who Suffer."
- 19940429** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mysterious is God's Plan."
- 19940508** — *Regina Caeli*. "I Entrust the Fruit of Synod's Work to Mary." **ALSO:** "Africa, the Eternal Father Loves You."
- 19940515** — *Regina Caeli*. "Ascension is Great Message of Hope." **ALSO:** [\*] Address for the XXVIII World Communications Day, 1994, "Television and the Family: Guidelines for Good Viewing."
- 19940518** — Message for the Fiftieth Anniversary of Monte Cassino.
- 19940522** — "Church's Language Has Become Yours." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Holy Spirit, Increase Our Fidelity to Christ!" **ALSO:** Message for World Mission Day 1994. "Whoever Does the Will of my Father in Heaven is My Brother, and Sister, and Mother."
- 19940529** — Angelus Message. "The Pope Suffers for the World's Families."
- 19940601** — General Audience. "Grace Flows From the Sacred Heart."
- 19940602** — "Hail True Body Born of the Virgin!"
- 19940605** — Angelus Message. "I Adore You Devoutly, O Hidden Godhead."
- 19940608** — General Audience. "Jesus' Heart Still Speaks to Man."
- 19940612** — "Marriage: A Joyful, Demanding Bond." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "God's Commands Bring Life."
- 19940613** — On the Occasion of the Eighth Centenary of St. Anthony of Padua's Birth.
- 19940615** — General Audience (**Church-72**). "Church Sees Christ's Face in the Sick."
- 19940619** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Natural Law Must Be Measure of All Human Legislation."
- 19940622** — General Audience (**Church-73**). "Woman's Dignity Must Be Respected."
- 19940626** — [\*] Angelus Message. "As Part of God's Original Plan, Sexuality Must Not Be Trivialized."
- 19940629** — "Christ Prays That Peter's Faith Not Fail." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ Wants Us to Have One Heart."
- 19940703** — [\*] Angelus Message. "True Marriage Requires Lifelong Fidelity."

**19940706** — General Audience (**Church-74**). "Women Bear Effective Witness to Faith."  
**19940710** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Indissolubility of Marital Bond Springs From Essence of Love and the Family."  
**19940713** — General Audience (**Church-75**). "Women Are Essential to Church's Mission."  
**19940717** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Parents Are God's Co-Workers."  
**19940720** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-76**). "Mothers Share in God's Creative Work."  
**19940724** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Family Planning is Couple's Decision."  
**19940727** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-77**). "Women and the Ministerial Priesthood."  
**19940731** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Children Have Right to Be Born From An Act of True Love."  
**19940803** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-78**). "Married Life is a True Way of Holiness: Christ's Love is the Source of the Love Which Unites Husband and Wife, Enabling Them to Love Each Other with Total Commitment and Fidelity."  
**19940807** — [\*] Angelus Message. "State Must Ensure Right to Life."  
**19940810** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-79**). "Singles Contribute to Church's Holiness."  
**19940814** — Angelus Message. "Feminine Genius Needed in All Aspects of Life."  
**19940815** — Angelus Message. "O Virgin of the Way, You Lead Us On Our Pilgrimage to Heaven."  
**19940817** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-80**). "Children Are a Special Gift to the Church."  
**19940821** — Angelus Message. "Believers, Climb the Mount of Holiness." **ALSO:** "Be Witnesses of Christ Like St. Ursus."  
**19940831** — General Audience (**Church-81**). "Involvement in the Lay Apostolate is One Way Young People Can Overcome Their Problems."  
**19940904** — [\*] Angelus Message. "We Must Resist Temptation to Take Shortcut."  
**19940907** — Message for Lent, 1995, "Literacy is Essential Duty for Man's Future."  
**19940908** — "Enough of the Fury of Destruction."  
**19940911** — "Be Apostles of a Renewed Harmony." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ Invites Youth to Be in the Front Line, Building Peace."  
**19940914** — General Audience. "Pray Unceasingly to God for Peace." **ALSO:** Message to the People of New Mexico. **ALSO:** Address from Saint Mary's Basilica, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Meeting with Catholic Health Care Representatives, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Visit to Saints Simon and Jude Cathedral, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Meeting with Native Americans, Phoenix, Arizona. **ALSO:** Homily at Phoenix Eucharist (Arizona State University).  
**19940918** — Angelus Message. "O Virgin Mary, Open Hearts of Believers." **ALSO:** "To Serve is to Imitate Jesus Christ."  
**19940928** — General Audience (**Church-82**). "Religious Live Baptismal Vows Intensely."  
**19941002** — "Christ Invites Us: 'Come, Follow Me'."  
**19941005** — General Audience (**Church-83**). "Spirit Continues Giving New Charisms."  
**19941009** — [\*] "Dear Families of the World, How Great is the Mystery of Which You Have Become Sharers!"  
**19941012** — General Audience (**Church-84**). "Jesus' Will is Origin of Consecrated Life."  
**19941016** — Angelus Message. "Consecrated Life is a Renunciation for Love." **ALSO:** "Greatness is Measured By Service."  
**19941018** — Message for the XXXII World Day of Prayer for Vocations. "Pastoral Care of Youth and Vocations."  
**19941019** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-85**). "Prayer is Answer to Vocation Shortage."  
**19941021** — Message. "Create a Family Atmosphere in Universities."  
**19941023** — Angelus Message. "Holy Father Greets Church in USA and Thanks Christian Families Involved in Missionary Activity."  
**19941026** — General Audience (**Church-86**). "Consecrated Life is Rooted in Baptism."  
**19941029** — "Countless Saints Have Come From Institutes of Consecrated Life." **ALSO:** Address given at the conclusion of the World Synod of Bishops. "What Would

- the World Be, Ancient and Modern, Without Consecrated Life?"
- 19941030** — Angelus Message. "Synod Called Attention to Variety of Charisms."
- 19941101** — Angelus Message. "Saints Are "God's Family"."
- 19941105** — "Rejoice in Your Saints and Blesseds!" **ALSO:** General Audience. "We Have a Duty to Pray for the Dead."
- 19941106** — "Mary Cries Tears of Prayer and Hope." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Saints Are "God's Family"."
- 19941109** — General Audience (**Church-87**). "Gospel Counsels Are Way of Perfection."
- 19941113** — Angelus Message. "Common Declaration is Cause for Rejoicing."
- 19941116** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-88**). "Chastity for the Sake of the Kingdom."
- 19941120** — "They Witnessed to Truth of Christ's Kingdom to Come." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Every Baptized Person is Called to Be a Saint."
- 19941121** — Message for the III World Day of the Sick.
- 19941123** — General Audience (**Church-89**). "Witness to Spousal Love for the Church."
- 19941126** — "Called to a Demanding Service of Love." **ALSO:** "Address to new Cardinals."
- 19941127** — "Serve the Gospel of Life and Love." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Today Begins Preparation for Great Jubilee."
- 19941130** — General Audience (**Church-90**). "How Blest Are the Poor in Spirit!"
- 19941204** — Angelus Message. "Conversion and Prayer Are Needed to Meet the Lord."
- 19941207** — General Audience (**Church-91**). "Religious Offer Their Own Wills to God."
- 19941208** — "Mary, Most Sublime of All Saints!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Blessed Virgin is Advocate of Grace and Pattern of Holiness."
- 19941210** — "Salvation Began in the House of Nazareth." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Nazareth Was First "Domestic Church"."
- 19941211** — Angelus Message. "Children of the World, I Have Written You a Christmas Letter."
- 19941214** — General Audience (**Church-92**). "Common Life Modeled On Early Church."
- 19941215** — "Love is a Call to Responsibility." **ALSO:** Christmas message for children.
- 19941218** — Angelus Message. "We Must Bring Jesus to Others."
- 19941224** — "The Family is Way to Salvation."
- 19941225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "May My Good Wishes for Peace Reach All People On This Day Which Celebrates the Prince of Peace."
- 19941228** — General Audience. "Christmas Inspires Reflection and Joy: It is the Joy That Jesus Promises and Gives to His Apostles and Faithful."
- 19950101** — Homily. "Christ's Birth is God's Response to Mystery of "Fullness of Time"." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Women are Invited to Be Teachers of Peace." **ALSO:** Address for the XXVIII World Day of Peace, 1995, "Women: Teachers of Peace."
- 19950104** — General Audience (**Church-93**). "Prayer is the One Thing Necessary."
- 19950106** — Homily. "Proclaim the Gospel to All Creation!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "New Light Has Appeared in Our World."
- 19950108** — Homily. "Baptism Springs From God's Love." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Young Are Invited to Be Gospel Missionaries."
- 19950111** — General Audience (**Church-94**). "Religious Serve Growth of God's Reign."
- 19950113** — "Apostolate is Valid If It Exists In, By and for the Church of Christ." **ALSO:** Message to Catholics in China" at Radio Veritas Asia, Manila.
- 19950114** — "Remain Faithful, Filipino People, to You What Has Been Handed Down to You." **ALSO:** Address for the X World Youth Day, 1995.
- 19950115** — "The Future Depends On the Maturity of World's Young People." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "*Au Revoir* Until Our Next Meeting in Paris."
- 19950116** — Address. in Port Moresby: Arrival At Jackson Airport: "I Come as Friend and Brother."
- 19950117** — "Peter Knew Value of Suffering."

- 19950118** — Address. "Take Pride in Christian Heritage. Mary MacKillop Embodies All the Best in the Australian People." **ALSO:** "Be United to Christ in Prayer."
- 19950119** — "Mary MacKillop Gently and Courageously Proclaimed Good News to Poor and Ignorant." **ALSO:** "Authentic Theology of Woman Must Be Based On Revealed Anthropology." **ALSO:** Address to Diplomatic Corps accredited to the Holy See, 1995.
- 19950120** — "Holiness is Essential Condition for Authentic Inculturation of Gospel."
- 19950121** — "A Spirit-Filled Witness to the Gospel." **ALSO:** Address to Hindu and Muslim Leaders at Colombo, Sri Lanka.
- 19950125** — General Audience. "Believers Share a Basic Communion."
- 19950129** — "To Little Ones Are Revealed Mysteries of God's Kingdom." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "No More Anti-Semitism Or Arrogant Nationalism!" **ALSO:** Homily at the Beatification of Rafael Guizar Valencia, Modestino of Jesus and Mary, Genoveva Torres Morales and Grimoaldo of the Purification.
- 19950201** — General Audience. "Church is Vital Leaven in the Far East."
- 19950202** — "How Great a Good is Consecrated Life!"
- 19950208** — General Audience (**Church-95**). "A Witness to the World's True Destiny."
- 19950210** — Address to the Roman Rota on the opening of the Judicial Year.
- 19950212** — Angelus Message. "St. Catherine Burned with Love for the Church."
- 19950215** — General Audience (**Church-96**). "Religious Life Can Greatly Assist Priests." **ALSO:** General Audience (**Church-97**). "On the Consecrated Life."
- 19950217** — Talk to National Bishops' Conference of Brazil.
- 19950219** — Angelus Message. "Welcome the Immigrant!"
- 19950222** — General Audience (**Church-98**). "The Role of Lay Religious in the Church." **ALSO:** General Audience (**Church-99**). "On Consecrated Brothers."
- 19950226** — Angelus Message. "By Her Martyrdom Edith Stein Served the Cause of Peace."
- 19950301** — General Audience. "Lent Tells Us Be Reconciled to God!" **ALSO:** "We Enter Depths of Christ's Passion."
- 19950305** — "Goal of Fasting is to Fight Against Sin." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Social Development Depends On Religious Freedom and the Family."
- 19950312** — Angelus Message. "Jubilee Will Be Time of Transfiguration." **ALSO:** "Liturgy Contains Special Message of Hope."
- 19950315** — General Audience (**Church-100**). "Women Religious Faithfully Serve Christ."
- 19950319** — Angelus Message. "Feminine Presence in the Family Needs Social Re-Evaluation." **ALSO:** "Church Proclaims the 'Gospel of Work'."
- 19950322** — General Audience (**Church-101**). "The Holy Spirit is the Soul of Community Life."
- 19950326** — "God Reconciled Us to Himself in Christ." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Only God is Lord of Life!"
- 19950329** — [\*] General Audience (**Church-102**). "Mary Shows the Nobility of Virginity."
- 19950402** — "Christ Came to Save What Was Lost." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "*Evangelium Vitae* is a Message of Hope."
- 19950405** — General Audience (**Church-103**). "Apostles Were Sent Into the Whole World."
- 19950409** — "Glory to You, King of the Ages!" **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Proclaim the Gospel of Life."
- 19950412** — General Audience. "The Eucharist Must Be the Focus of Life."
- 19950413** — "What the Church Relives in Daily Mass Was Accomplished On Holy Thursday." **ALSO:** "Christ Appears in His Triple Anointing as Prophet, Priest and Messianic King." **ALSO:** Homily at the 1995 Chrism Mass, Holy Thursday.
- 19950415** — "People of God Keep Watch."
- 19950416** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Church Proclaims Gospel of Life and Offers Dialogue as Only Path to Equitable Solutions."
- 19950417** — *Regina Caeli*. "Christ's Empty Tomb is Sign of Life's Victory."

**19950419** — General Audience (**Church-104**). "Church is Missionary By Her Nature."  
**19950423** — *Regina Caeli*. "New Life and Joy Flow From Easter." **ALSO:** "Be Apostles of Divine Mercy!"  
**19950426** — General Audience (**Church-105**). "Church Preaches Gospel to the End of Time."  
**19950429** — "We Proclaim Christ's Resurrection."  
**19950430** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary Teaches Us Prayer, Life and Spirituality."  
**19950503** — General Audience (**Church-106**). "Mission and Missionaries."  
**19950507** — "Trinitarian Love Bears Fruit in Holiness."  
**19950508** — Message on the Fiftieth Anniversary of the End of the Second World War in Europe.  
**19950510** — General Audience (**Church-107**). "Missionary Activity Remains Urgent."  
**19950512** — [\*] to the Pontifical Academy of Sciences and the Royal Society (Great Britain). "Breastfeeding."  
**19950514** — "Priests Live Mystery of God-With-Us." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Thank God for the Gift of the Priesthood."  
**19950516** — Message on the 50th Anniversary of the End of the Second World War in Europe.  
**19950517** — General Audience (**Church-108**). "The Church Perseveres in Her Mission."  
**19950520** — "God Desires All to Know the Truth." **ALSO:** Homily at the Airport of Prague-Ruzyně, Czech Republic.  
**19950521** — *Regina Caeli*. "Names of Slav Saints Form Stupendous Litany." **ALSO:** "May This Day Mark a New Beginning!" **ALSO:** Canonization of Blessed Jan Sarkander and Blessed Zdislava of Lemberk at Olomouc, Czechoslovakia. "I Will Come to You!"  
**19950522** — [\*] "Rights of Conscience Must Be Defended."  
**19950523** — "Ecumenism of Martyrs and Saints."  
**19950524** — General Audience. "A Pilgrimage Marked By Ecumenism."  
**19950528** — "A Model for the Christians of Rome." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Your Brother's Blood is Crying Out to Me!" **ALSO:** Address for the XXIX World Communications Day, 1995, "Cinema: Communicator of Culture and of Values."  
**19950529** — Address on 50th Anniversary of Pax Christi Movement. "Promote Reconciliation."  
**19950531** — General Audience (**Church-109**). "All Salvation Comes Through Christ."  
**19950604** — *Regina Caeli*. "Silence the Clash of Arms Once and for All!" **ALSO:** "Fr. Damien's Life Shows That Holiness is Not Perfection According to Human Criteria." **ALSO:** Homily at the Beatification of Damien de Veuster.  
**19950607** — General Audience. "Blessed Damien de Veuster — a Witness to God's Presence in History."  
**19950611** — Angelus Message. "Enough War! Let Us Build Peace!" **ALSO:** "War Deprives World of God's Glory." **ALSO:** Address for the 1995 LXX World Day for Missions.  
**19950613** — *Ad Limina* Visit to the Bishop's Conference of Brazil. "Church's Welfare Demands Careful Selection of Priesthood Candidates."  
**19950614** — General Audience (**Church-110**). "Local Churches Have Missionary Task."  
**19950615** — "Christ Left His Church This One Sacrifice Under the Appearances of Bread and Wine."  
**19950618** — "God Understands Human Weakness."  
**19950621** — General Audience (**Church-111**). "Church Shares Hopes of Human Family."  
**19950625** — "Culture of Equality is Urgently Needed Today." **ALSO:** "Eucharist Gives Meaning to Suffering."  
**19950628** — General Audience (**Church-112**). "Unity Results From Legitimate Diversity."

- 19950629** — "We Cannot Remain Separated." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "I Assure All the Orthodox of the Catholic Church's Esteem." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "On Saints Peter and Paul."
- 19950630** — "Respond Generously to Christ's Call."
- 19950701** — At the Shrine of the Sorrowful Virgin, Slovakia. "Mary Prepares Hearts for Conversion."
- 19950702** — Angelus Message. "Countless Martyrs Have Witnessed to Christ." **ALSO:** "Unity of Christ's Church is Enriched By Koinonia of Legitimate Differences." **ALSO:** Kosice, Slovakia on the occasion of the canonization of Martyrs of Kosice. "Martyrdom Unites us with all Believers."
- 19950703** — "Mary is Blessed for Uttering 'Fiat'."
- 19950705** — General Audience. "Slovaks Endured Relentless Persecution."
- 19950709** — "Church Gives Her Children Life in Abundance." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Men and Women Must Live One for the Other."
- 19950712** — General Audience (**Church-113**). "All Must Strive for the Goal of Full Unity."
- 19950716** — Angelus Message. "Mission of Motherhood Makes Woman a Guardian of Life Who Must Encourage Child's Dialogue with World." **ALSO:** Angelus at Mass in St. Lorenzo's parish in Les Combes, Val d'Aosta. "Faith is the Greatest Gift."
- 19950723** — Angelus Message. "Society and Church Need Genius of Woman." **ALSO:** "Only 'Assisi Spirit' Can Wipe Out Symbolic Starting Point of this Century's Tragedies."
- 19950725** — Address for World Migration Day, 1995, "The Church and Illegal Immigration."
- 19950726** — General Audience (**Church-114**). "Recognize the Importance of Prayer."
- 19950730** — Angelus Message. "Initial Education in Family Relies On 'Feminine Genius'."
- 19950802** — General Audience. "Slovaks Endured Relentless Persecution: Unity Furthered By Continual Renewal."
- 19950805** — Hiroshima/Nagasaki 50th Anniversary. "Human Society is Not Built by Destroying the Person, Make Every Effort to Avoid New Tragedies."
- 19950806** — "Paul VI Witnessed to the Transfiguration." **ALSO:** "Culture Needs Women's Genius."
- 19950809** — General Audience (**Church-115**). "Vatican II Praised Eastern Traditions."
- 19950813** — Angelus Message. "A Special Sensitivity to Needs to the Suffering."
- 19950815** — Angelus Message. "Mary is Church's Pattern." **ALSO:** "Mary is First to Receive Glory." **ALSO:** Address for the XXXIII World Day for Vocations, 1996.
- 19950820** — "Equal Opportunity Still Urgently Needed."
- 19950823** — General Audience (**Church-116**). "Dialogue with Reform Communities."
- 19950827** — Angelus Message. "Women Have Much to Offer in Political Life."
- 19950829** — Audience with Mrs. Mary Ann Glendon and members of the Vatican's delegation to the Cairo Conference. "Papal Appeal on Behalf of Women."
- 19950830** — General Audience (**Church-117**). "Full Christian Unity Can Be Achieved."
- 19950903** — Angelus Message. "Enhance Women's Role in Church Life."
- 19950905** — Address to the Bishops' Conference of Brazil during their *ad limina* visit. "Church Must Face Challenge of Sects Throughout Latin America."
- 19950906** — General Audience (**BVM-1**). "Mary is the Pattern of Church's Holiness."
- 19950908** — Message for Lent, 1996, "Give Them Something to Eat."
- 19950910** — Angelus Message. "Be Teachers of Peace." **ALSO:** "Building Europe Depends On You."
- 19950913** — General Audience (**BVM-2**). "Mary is the Virgin Mother of God."
- 19950914** — "We Wish to Give Thanks to God for the Maturity Shown By the African Churches."
- 19950917** — "African Women Have Irreplaceable Part to Play in Humanizing Society." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Queen of Africa, Pray for Us."
- 19950919** — "Africa is the Continent of Family and Evangelization Passes Through Family."

- 19950924** — Angelus Message. "In Spite of Everything, Africa's Traditional Values Make It a Great Promise and Reserve of Hope."
- 19950927** — General Audience. "A Synod of Resurrection and Hope!"
- 19951001** — Angelus Message. "Rosary is a Profound Prayer for People of All Backgrounds." **ALSO:** Beatification of Martyrs of the French Revolution and the Spanish Civil War. "Martyrdom: A Special Gift of the Spirit."
- 19951003** — [\*] Address to the participants of the World Pro-Life Congress. "Celebrate and Serve Life!"
- 19951004** — Welcome Address at Newark International Airport. "Wherever You Are, Build Up the Church in Faith, Hope and Love." **ALSO:** Address at Vespers at Newark Cathedral, "Christ Alone is the Lord of Life and History."
- 19951005** — Address to the United Nations General Assembly, "The Quest for Freedom is One of the Great Dynamics of Human History." **ALSO:** Greetings to the United Nations Staff. **ALSO:** Homily at Giants Stadium, "Once Again the United States is Called to Be a Welcoming Society."
- 19951006** — Homily at Aqueduct Racetrack, "It is Precisely Through the Gospel of the Cross and Through His Resurrection that Christ Lays the Foundations for the Advancement of God's Kingdom in the World." **ALSO:** Address at Vespers, St. Joseph's Seminary (New York), "Salvation Lies Not in Clever Human Words or Schemes, But in the Cross and Resurrection of our Lord Jesus Christ."
- 19951007** — [\*] Homily at Central Park. "You Are Called to Respect and Defend the Mystery of Life Always and Everywhere." **ALSO:** Greeting in St. Patrick's Cathedral, "Foster the Life of Faith and Grace in Yourselves and in Your Children." **ALSO:** Blessing of the Office of the Permanent Observer Mission of the Holy See to the United Nations.
- 19951008** — Homily in Orioles Park at Camden Yards, "The Gospel is the Power Which Can Transform the World!" **ALSO:** Angelus, Orioles Park at Camden Yards, "May Christians Be the Leaven of God's Kingdom in American Society." **ALSO:** Message to the Catholic Relief Services, "The Splendor of Christ's Glory is Reflected in the Face of Every Human Being." **ALSO:** [\*] Greeting in Baltimore Cathedral, "Sometimes Witnessing to Christ Means Challenging Your Culture." **ALSO:** Departing Remarks, "Democracy Needs Virtue, if it is Not to Turn Against Everything That it is Meant to Defend and Encourage."
- 19951011** — General Audience. "Rights of Nations Must Be Defended." **ALSO:** Message for the IV World Day of the Sick.
- 19951015** — Angelus Message. "Vatican II Was Not a Break with Past."
- 19951018** — [\*] General Audience. "Genuine Freedom is Fulfilled in Truth." **ALSO:** to the Brazilian Bishops. "All Believers Have the Right to Receive Catholic Doctrine in Its Integrity."
- 19951020** — "Welcome the Word of God!"
- 19951022** — Angelus Message. "*Lumen Gentium* is Key to Council." **ALSO:** "Prayer Gives Us Spirit."
- 19951025** — General Audience (**BVM-3**). "Mary Was United to Jesus On the Cross."
- 19951026** — Address to the Council for Migrants and Itinerants. "The Church is Neighbor to the Rejected."
- 19951029** — Angelus Message. "*Gaudium Et Spes* Focuses On Human Mystery." On the occasion of the beatification of Three Swiss Women, Mary Therese Scherer, Maria Bernard Butler and Marguerite Bays. "Those Humbling Themselves Will Be Exalted."
- 19951101** — Angelus Message. "Church Shares Sadness of Her Bereaved Children."
- 19951105** — "Son of Man Came to Save the Lost." **ALSO:** Angelus on *Dei Verbum*. "Revelation Invites Us to Communion and Life."
- 19951107** — "They Were Servants to Whom Gospel Refers."

- 19951108** — General Audience (**BVM-4**). "Church Grew in Understanding of Mary's Role." **ALSO:** Reflections on the 30th Anniversary of *Gaudium et Spes*. "Only Christ Can Fulfill Man's Hopes."
- 19951112** — "All the Baptized Are Temples of the Spirit." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Vatican II Called Liturgy "Source and Summit" of the Christian Life."
- 19951115** — General Audience (**BVM-5**). "To Honor Mary is to Go to Jesus."
- 19951119** — Angelus Message. "Bishops Teach, Sanctify and Govern." **ALSO:** "God Will Judge the World with Justice."
- 19951122** — General Audience (**BVM-6**). "Mary is Our Model of Preserving Silence."
- 19951123** — "What You Do to Your Brother, You Do to Me." **ALSO:** Address to the XXVIII Session of the Conference of the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO).
- 19951124** — Address to the Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith. "Magisterium Exercises Authority in Christ's Name."
- 19951125** — To a group of Italian Catholic physicians. "Integral Vision of Health Care."
- 19951126** — "Let Us Go with Joy to Meet Christ the King." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Priesthood is a Mystery of Grace, a Special Call."
- 19951129** — General Audience (**BVM-7**). "Mary Shows Us God's Respect for Women."
- 19951130** — Address to the Plenary Assembly of the Sacred Congregation for the Clergy. "Deacons Are Configured to Christ the Servant."
- 19951203** — Angelus Message. "Spiritual Life in Basis of Priestly Formation." **ALSO:** "A Life Spent in Service to Christ's Gospel."
- 19951206** — General Audience (**BVM-8**). "Mary Sheds Light On Role of Women."
- 19951208** — Angelus Message. "In Mary Humanity Regains Its Former Beauty." **ALSO:** "Nature marvels At the Immaculate Conception."
- 19951210** — Angelus Message. "Authentic Lay Holiness Will Renew the Church."
- 19951212** — "Contribute to Building Our Common Home."
- 19951213** — General Audience (**BVM-9**). "Council's Teaching On Mary is Rich and Positive."
- 19951214** — Closing Mass for the Synod of the Bishops of Lebanon. "Blessed is the People Founded on Love."
- 19951217** — "Fear Not! God Will Come to Save You." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ is the Ultimate Value and Goal."
- 19951220** — General Audience. "What Does the Birth of Jesus Christ Mean to Us?"
- 19951224** — Angelus Message. "Trust in the Power of the Lord's Love." **ALSO:** to members of the Roman Curia during the traditional exchange of Christmas wishes, "May Christ Teach Us to Be a Gift for Others."
- 19951225** — "Christmas Midnight Mass: "Tonight We Sense Renewed Hope"." **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Newborn Child Brings Life."
- 19951226** — Angelus Message. "Witness to the Gospel Values."
- 19951229** — Christmas 1995 *Urbi et Orbi* Message. "Mary Shows Us God's Respect for Women."
- 19951231** — Angelus Message. "Holy Family Radiates Example of True Love." **ALSO:** "End of Year Invites Us to Give Thanks."
- 19960101** — "Divine Sonship is Our Inheritance." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Children Embody the Hopes of the Human Family." **ALSO:** Address for the XXIX World Day of Peace, 1996, "Let Us Give Children a Future of Peace."
- 19960103** — General Audience (**BVM-10**). "Mary's Place is the Highest After Christ."
- 19960106** — "Guard the Great Mystery of Revelation!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let Us Offer Ourselves in Sacrifice to God."
- 19960107** — "How Great is Baptism, So Necessary for Salvation!" **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Church is Missionary By Nature."
- 19960110** — General Audience (**BVM-11**). "Mary's Relationship with the Trinity."
- 19960113** — Address to Diplomatic Corps accredited to the Holy See, 1996.

**19960114** — Angelus Message. "Church Accepts What is True in All Religions."  
**19960117** — General Audience. "Behold, I Stand At the Door and Knock."  
**19960121** — "Take Courage and Wait for the Lord!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Vatican II Called Catholics to Active Role in Ecumenism."  
**19960122** — To the Roman Rota, "Judges Cannot Bend the Objective Norm or Interpret Divine Law in an Arbitrary Way."  
**19960124** — General Audience (**BVM-12**). "Victory Over Sin Comes Through a Woman."  
**19960125** — "Credibility of Our Witness Depends On Christian Unity."  
**19960128** — "Poverty of Spirit Means Openness to Grace." **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Freedom of Media Must Serve Truth."  
**19960131** — General Audience (**BVM-13**). "Isaiah's Prophecy is Fulfilled in the Incarnation."  
**19960202** — "Let Yourselves Be Led By Christ's Spousal Love."  
**19960204** — "Your Light Must Shine Before Men." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Parents Are Children's Primary Educators."  
**19960205** — Address. Holy Father Arrives in Guatemala: Latin American Visit to Include Stops in Nicaragua, El Salvador and Venezuela.  
**19960206** — "Hail, O Cross of Christ, Sign of Our Victory Over Sin and Death!" **ALSO:** "Imitating Mary's Courage, Catechists Have Offered Their Lives for the Gospel." **ALSO:** Pastoral visit to Guatemala, Homily at Holy Christ Shrine. "Truly This Man Was the Son of God!"  
**19960207** — "May the Church in Nicaragua Remain Faithful to the Eucharist."  
**19960208** — "May Peace Abound in El Salvador!"  
**19960210** — "May All Venezuelan Families Become True Domestic Churches."  
**19960211** — Angelus Message. "May the Blessed Mother Enliven the Work of the New Evangelization." **ALSO:** "Church in Venezuela Must Prepare True Apostles for Every Area of Life." **ALSO:** Address for the IV World Day of the Sick, 1996, "Mary is Model of Care for the Sick."  
**19960214** — General Audience. "Latin America is Truly Blessed with Faith."  
**19960218** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Relativism is Not the Basis of Religious Freedom." **ALSO:** "Be Holy, for the Lord Your God is "Holy"."  
**19960221** — Ash Wednesday homily. "Remember You are Dust."  
**19960225** — "For Our Sake, Christ Became Obedient."  
**19960303** — Angelus Message. "Outward Penance Aids Us in Our Interior Conversion." **ALSO:** "Immortality is Man's Original Calling."  
**19960306** — [\*] General Audience (**BVM-14**). "Motherhood is God's Special Gift."  
**19960310** — Angelus Message. "Penitential Fasting is Therapy for the Soul." **ALSO:** "Strive for Holiness in Everyday Life."  
**19960317** — Angelus Message. "Lenten Fast Also Means Sharing with Needy." **ALSO:** "Two Blesseds [Daniel Comboni and Guido Maria Conforti] Manifest "Work of God"."  
**19960320** — General Audience. "An Active Silence of Service to the Holy Family."  
**19960322** — To William Cardinal Baum, Major Penitentiary, "Confession Must Be Humble, Complete and Accompanied by Firm Purpose of Amendment."  
**19960324** — Angelus Message. "Fasting Means Respect for Creation."  
**19960327** — General Audience (**BVM-15**). "Women's Indispensable Role in Salvation History."  
**19960330** — "Do Not Be Afraid to Make Room."  
**19960331** — Address for the XI World Youth Day, 1996. "The Cross of Christ is the World's Hope."  
**19960403** — General Audience. "An Invitation to Share in the Paschal Mystery."  
**19960404** — "Priests Are Called to Share Christ's Offering." **ALSO:** "Do This in Remembrance of Me."  
**19960406** — Easter Vigil Angelus Message. "Light Shines in the Risen Christ."

- 19960407** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "To Those Who Share in His Triumph Over Death: The Lord Grants Courage to Build Up a New Humanity."
- 19960408** — *Regina Caeli*. "Spread the News: Christ is Risen!"
- 19960410** — General Audience (**BVM-17**). "The Ideal Woman is a Precious Treasure."  
**ALSO:** General Audience. "Woman's Moral Nobility."
- 19960414** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Our Lady of Carthage Sustain Your Hope." **ALSO:** "Witness to Christ in North Africa!"
- 19960421** — *Regina Caeli*. "Christ's Resurrection Was Concrete Event." **ALSO:** "They Recognized Jesus in Breaking the Bread." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "They Yielded to Reality."
- 19960423** — [\*] Address to the International Congress of the Pontifical Council for the Family, the Bioethics Institute of the Catholic University of the Sacred Heart and the Pontifical Athenaeum Regina Apostolorum on the theme, for a Culture of Life, on the occasion of the first anniversary of the publication of the Encyclical *Evangelium Vitae*. "Reaffirm the Culture of Life!"
- 19960425** — "A Clear, Sound and Faithful Theologian."
- 19960428** — Angelus Message. "The Apostle's Experience of the Risen Christ is Entirely Credible" **ALSO:** "Offer Your Life For, with and in Christ."
- 19960501** — General Audience (**BVM-18**). "Mary Responds to God with Spousal Love."
- 19960505** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary is the Mother Who Intercedes for Everyone: Sinners, the Suffering and Those Thirsting for God." **ALSO:** "Christ's Face Will Be Seen in You."
- 19960508** — General Audience (**BVM-19**). "The Blessed Virgin Was Filled with God."
- 19960512** — *Regina Caeli*. "New Blesseds Show Power of Resurrection." **ALSO:** "New Blesseds Kept the Word."
- 19960515** — General Audience (**BVM-20**). "Mary Was Conceived Without Original Sin."
- 19960518** — Address. "Christ Knocks At Your Door and Waits." **ALSO:** "Every Age Needs New Gospel Heralds."
- 19960519** — *Regina Caeli*. "Slovenes Have Always Been United to Mary." **ALSO:** "Modern Society Has Deep Need." **ALSO:** Address for the XXX World Communications Day, 1996, "The Media: Modern Forum for Promoting the Role of Women in Society."
- 19960522** — General Audience. "Slovenia Has a 1,250-Year Christian Tradition."
- 19960524** — [\*] Address to Symposium on *Evangelium Vitae* and Law. "I Appeal to the World's Scientific Authorities: Halt the Production of Human Embryos!"
- 19960525** — "Bring Gospel of Hope to Everyone in Rome."
- 19960526** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Trappists' Fidelity Be Seed of Reconciliation."
- 19960528** — Message for World Mission Day 1996.
- 19960529** — General Audience (**BVM-21**). "Mary's Enmity Towards Satan Was From the Beginning of Time."
- 19960602** — "Glory to the Trinity for These New Saints." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "May Saints' Example Spur You to Serve God."
- 19960605** — General Audience (**BVM-22**). "Christ's Grace Preserved Mary."
- 19960606** — "Eucharist: Sacrament of Humanity."
- 19960609** — Angelus Message. "Right to Housing is Integral to Social Planning."
- 19960612** — General Audience (**BVM-23**). "The Immaculate Conception."
- 19960615** — *Ad limina* visit with the Bishops of Colombia. "Now is the Time to Take a Great Step Forward in the Work of Evangelization."
- 19960616** — Angelus Message. "Housing for All is Measure of Civilization." **ALSO:** "Pray That Laborers Be Sent to the Harvest."
- 19960619** — General Audience (**BVM-24**). "Mary Was Free From All Personal Sin."
- 19960622** — "Remember Your Long History of Faith!"
- 19960623** — [\*] "They Witnessed to Life in a Culture of Death," at the beatification of

- Bernhard Lichtenberg and Karl Leisner in Berlin's Olympic Stadium.
- 19960626** — General Audience. "Now is the Time to Put Aside Past Hatred."
- 19960629** — Angelus Message. "Rediscovering the Rich Heritage of East and West Will Enable Church to Breathe Again with Two Lungs." **ALSO:** "On This Rock I Will Build My Church."
- 19960630** — "Christian Life is a Hymn Praising God's Mercy." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "God's Spirit Impels Us to Restore Full Unity."
- 19960702** — Angelus Message. "May Saints' Example Spur You to Serve God."
- 19960703** — General Audience (**BVM-25**). "Mary Freely Cooperated in God's Plan."
- 19960706** — *Moleben* (Prayer Service). "The Union of Brest was the Work of the Holy Spirit."
- 19960707** — On the 400th Anniversary of the Union of Brest. "We Give Thanks to God for the Union of Brest."
- 19960709** — "Rose-Virginie Pelletier Founded Her Faith on Jesus Christ as on a Rock."
- 19960710** — General Audience (**BVM-26**). "The Virginal Conception is a Biological Fact."
- 19960714** — Angelus Message. "God's Grandeur is Seen in Nature's Beauty."
- 19960721** — Angelus Message. "Silence Creates Room for Gratitude."
- 19960724** — General Audience (**BVM-27**). "Our Lady Intended to Remain a Virgin."
- 19960728** — Angelus Message. "Monasticism Offers Answer to Human Need for Interior Life."
- 19960731** — General Audience (**BVM-28**). "The Eternal Son of God is Also Born of Mary."
- 19960804** — Angelus Message. "Church Venerates Fathers of East and West." **ALSO:** "Bishop's Martyrdom Must Become Seed of Love," on Bishop Pierre Claverie of Oran.
- 19960806** — On the 18th anniversary of Pope Paul's death. "Paul VI Generously Gave Himself to Christ."
- 19960807** — General Audience (**BVM-29**). "Mary's Choice Inspires Consecrated."
- 19960811** — Angelus Message. "Eastern Theology Has Enriched the Whole Church."
- 19960814** — Angelus Message. "Mary Shines as a Sign of Certain Hope."
- 19960815** — Angelus Message. "Mary's Assumption Reminds Us That Our True Dwelling Place is in Heaven." **ALSO:** Message to the 19th International Marian Congress, Czestochowa, Poland. "Mary Leads Us to the Eucharist."
- 19960818** — Angelus Message. "Love of Mary is Shared By East and West."
- 19960821** — General Audience (**BVM-30**). "Mary and Joseph Lived Gift of Virginity." **ALSO:** Address for World Migration Day, 1997, "Show Concern for the Plight of Migrants."
- 19960825** — Angelus Message. "May Martyrs' Witness Brings Full Communion."
- 19960828** — General Audience (**BVM-31**). "The Church Presents Mary as 'Ever Virgin'."
- 19960901** — Angelus Message. "Christianity Has Deeply Marked Culture of Peoples."
- 19960904** — General Audience (**BVM-32**). "Mary Offers a Sublime Model of Service."
- 19960906** — "Europe is Deeply Indebted to the Benedictines for Its Cultural Renewal."
- 19960907** — General Audience. "Hungary Has Often Had to Start Again."
- 19960908** — Angelus Message. "Fathers of East Knew How to Listen to Spirit of God."
- 19960911** — General Audience. "Church Commemorates Thousand-Year Old Roots."
- 19960913** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum*: Bishops' Conference of Indonesia, "Thank God for the Rich Harvest of Priestly and Religious Vocations."
- 19960915** — Angelus Message. "Jesus of Nazareth is Heart of Christian Faith."
- 19960918** — General Audience (**BVM-33**). "Mary, the New Eve, Freely Obeyed God."
- 19960919** — Message in France to young people. "Martyrs in the Vendee Courageously Remained Faithful to Christ's Church." **ALSO:** "World Needs Your Faithful Witness."
- 19960920** — "Spread the Message of Hope." **ALSO:** "Families, Let Your Light Shine!"
- 19960921** — "Let St. Martin, Man of Prayer, and Service, Remain Your Model." **ALSO:** "Every Person Will Have to Answer for His Attitude Towards the Needy."

- 19960922** — "France: Lead a Life Worthy of Your Calling!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ's Mother is Watching Over You." **ALSO:** "Only Christ Satisfies Human Thirst."
- 19960925** — General Audience. "The Church Has Benefited From French Christianity."
- 19960929** — Angelus Message. "Eastern Spirituality Emphasizes the "Heart"."
- 19961002** — General Audience (**BVM-34**). "The Visitation is Prelude to Jesus."
- 19961006** — Beatification of 16 Servants of God, "They Bore Fruits of Conversion and Holiness." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Let Us Give Thanks for Their Authentic Virtue."
- 19961013** — Angelus Message. "Suffering is Also God's Gift."
- 19961018** — Address for the V World Day of the Sick, 1997. "Mary Says, "Do Whatever He Tells You.""
- 19961020** — Angelus Message. "Church's Mission is Everyone's Concern."
- 19961022** — Pope John Paul II's Statement on evolution.
- 19961023** — General Audience. "We Must Preach Christ Wherever We Live."
- 19961025** — Message for Lent 1997.
- 19961027** — [\*] "Union with Rome Confirms Faith and Doctrine." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Support the Mission of Catholic Schools."
- 19961030** — General Audience. "The Eucharist is the Heart of Every Priestly Life."
- 19961101** — Homily for Mass Commemorating his 50th Jubilee, "I Thank God for My Priesthood and Pray That He Will Send More Laborers into His Harvest."
- 19961103** — Angelus Message. "Beauty Has Important Role in Eastern Spirituality."
- 19961106** — General Audience (**BVM-35**). "Mary Sings the Praises of God."
- 19961107** — "The Words of Hebrews Apply to Us All: "Every Priest is Chosen From Among Men to Offer Sacrifices for Sin"."
- 19961108** — [\*] to the Plenary Assembly of the Pontifical Council for Justice and Peace, "Democracy Without Values Threatens Peace."
- 19961109** — To the Seventh International Meeting of the Catholic Fraternity of Covenant Communities and Fellowships. "To Catholic Charismatics: Seek to Be Active in the Life of Your Local Church."
- 19961110** — "We Serve the Mystery of Redemption." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "I Embrace You All, Dear Brother Priests."
- 19961113** — General Audience. "Wipe Out the Tragic Scandal of Hunger." **ALSO:** Address to the World Food Summit, "Food Security Results from Ethic of Solidarity."
- 19961117** — Angelus Message. "Icons Show the Human Face of God."
- 19961120** — General Audience (**BVM-36**). "Nativity Shows Mary's Closeness."
- 19961124** — "Inherit the Kingdom Prepared for You." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Devotion to Mary Gave Direction to Their Lives."
- 19961126** — To His Holiness Bartholomew I, Archbishop of Constantinople and Ecumenical Patriarch, "Persevere in the Quest for Unity."
- 19961127** — General Audience (**BVM-37**). "Church Proclaims Mary "Mother of God"."
- 19961128** — At the first joint public session of the Pontifical Academies, "Incarnation Inspires Christian Genius."
- 19961130** — "Preparation Begins for Great Jubilee." **ALSO:** Homily at Vespers, First Sunday of Advent, "Program for the Year 2000 Must Help Us Discover Glory of God Revealed in Christ." **ALSO:** At a conference of the Pontifical Council for Pastoral Assistance to Health-Care Workers, "Mentally Ill Are Also Made in God's Image." **ALSO:** Message to the symposium sponsored by the Sacred Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith on the theme: The Primacy of the Successor of Peter, "Petrine Ministry Serves Unity of Faith."
- 19961201** — Homily at St. Jerome Emiliani Parish, Rome, "Watch and Pray for the Lord's Return." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Cry Out: Save Us, O Savior of the World!"

- 19961203** —Address to the Church in China on the memorial of St. Francis Xavier, "Be United to Christ and Peter's Successor."
- 19961204** —General Audience (**BVM-38**). "The Blessed Virgin is the Model of Perfect Love."
- 19961205** —"In Shared Prayer We Stand Before Our Father."
- 19961207** —Address to the Episcopal Conference of Romania, "Ecumenism is Now an Urgent Task for the Catholic Church." **ALSO:** [\*] At a Natural Family Planning course sponsored by the Catholic University of the Sacred Heart, "Natural Methods Strengthen Harmony of Married Couples." **ALSO:** [\*] "Motherhood: Woman's Gift to Society."
- 19961208** —Angelus Message. "Put Immediate End to All Violence in Eastern Zaire."
- 19961211** —General Audience (**BVM-39**). "Simeon is Open to the Lord."
- 19961212** —Mass in Vatican Basilica for university students and professors, "We Aim to Deepen Our Christian Awareness." **ALSO:** to the Presidents of Latin American Episcopal Commissions for the Family, "Disregard of Family Threatens Society."
- 19961213** —Address to Armenian Catholics, "Our Deep Communion Has its Source in our Common Faith Sealed by the Gift of Baptism."
- 19961214** —Address to the Bishops of Viet Nam during their *ad limina* visit, "Vietnamese Church has Given Heroic Witness to Christ's Love."
- 19961215** —Angelus Message. "Christ Reveals Man to Himself." **ALSO:** "Rejoice, the Lord is Near!"
- 19961218** —General Audience (**BVM-40**). "Mary Has Role in Jesus' Saving Mission."
- 19961221** —Address to members of the Roman Curia at the annual exchange of Christmas greetings, "God's Grace will Nourish Your Love." **ALSO:** to members of Catholic Action, "Spread Forgiveness and You Will Become Peacemakers."
- 19961222** —Angelus Message. "The Future of a People Can Never Be Founded On Violence."
- 19961223** —To the British Community of Rome, "Christmas Carols Have Shaped Our History."
- 19961224** —"Be Faithful to God's Gift On Christmas Night."
- 19961225** —Christmas Message and Blessing to the City and the World, *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Love One Another as Brothers and Sisters." **ALSO:** Homily at Midnight Mass, "Be Faithful to God's Gift on Christmas Night."
- 19961226** —Angelus Message. "Make Room for the Son of God Who is Even to Us At Christmas."
- 19961229** —[\*] Angelus Message. "Fidelity of Husband and Wife Stands Like a Solid Rock On Which Children's Trust Rests."
- 19961231** —At Vespers at the Roman Church of St. Ignatius, "Human Time Shares in God's Eternity."
- 19970101** —Prayer for peace during the solemn liturgy celebrated at St. Peter's, "We Commend the New Year to Mary." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "God Never Tires of Loving and Forgiving Us." **ALSO:** Address for the XXX World Day of Peace, 1997, "Offer Forgiveness and Receive Peace."
- 19970105** —Angelus Message. "Eternal Word Fully Entered Human Family."
- 19970106** —At the ordination of 12 Bishops at ceremonies in St. Peter's Basilica, "Proclaim Christ Light of All Peoples!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Different Traditions Can Be Mutually Enriching." **ALSO:** Address for I World Day for Consecrated Life, 1997, "A Great History Still to Be Achieved."
- 19970108** —General Audience (**BVM-41**). "Christ Calls Women to Share His Mission."
- 19970111** —To a group of French Bishops on their *ad limina* visit (1), "Do Not Lose Heart as You Preach Christ's Gospel to the Indifferent." **ALSO:** [\*] At the International Conference on Space Research, University of Padua, Italy, "Science Serves Humanity Only When It is Joined to Conscience."

- 19970112** —Angelus Message. "Celebrate the Day of Your Baptism!" **ALSO:** "Baptism Saves Us From Slavery to Sin."
- 19970113** —Address to the Diplomatic Corps accredited to the Holy See, 1997, "Morality Must Inspire Law of Nations."
- 19970115** —General Audience (**BVM-42**). "Mary Cooperates By Personal Obedience."
- 19970118** —To a group of French Bishops on their *ad limina* visit (2), "Pastoral and Theological Activity of Priests Must Begin with Prayer."
- 19970119** —At the Roman parish of St. Mary of Hope, "Vocation is Rooted in Redemption." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Be Reconciled to God and One Another."
- 19970122** —General Audience. "We Preach a Message of Reconciliation."
- 19970124** —To members of the Neocatechumenal Way, "Remain Part of the Local Church's Life." **ALSO:** At the plenary session of the Pontifical Council for the Family, "Pastoral Care of Divorced and Remarried."
- 19970125** —At the Week of Prayer for Christian Unity at the Roman Basilica of St. Paul-Outside-The-Walls, "We Serve One Another Through Love." **ALSO:** to a group of French Bishops on their *ad limina* visit, "Co-Operation of Priests and Laity is Essential to Fostering Parish Life." **ALSO:** to His Holiness Aram I Keshishian, Catholicos of Cilicia of the Armenians, "Thank God for Unity of Faith in Christ!"
- 19970126** —Angelus Message. "Only God's Word Gives Meaning to Life."
- 19970127** —To the Prelate Auditors and officials of the Roman Rota, "Rediscover Law as Interpersonal Reality."
- 19970129** —General Audience (**BVM-43**). "Mary's "Hidden Life" is An Example to Mothers."
- 19970130** —To Francesco Rutelli, the Mayor of Rome, and members of the city's Capitoline Administration, "Jubilee Will Focus World Attention on Rome."
- 19970201** —To a group of French Bishops on their *ad limina* visit (3), "Your Faithful Will Benefit From Sound Reflection on the Creed." **ALSO:** On the 50th anniversary of the Apostolic Constitution *Provida Mater Ecclesia*, "Bearing Witness to Christ in Secular Life."
- 19970202** —[\*] Angelus Message. "Every Human Life is Sacred." **ALSO:** "Welcome the Light of Christ's Revelation!"
- 19970205** —General Audience. "Be Faithful Witnesses to the Father's Love."
- 19970209** —Angelus Message. "The Sick Need Our Human Warmth."
- 19970210** —To a group of Filipino Bishops on their *ad limina* visit, "Filipino Families Are Seeking Sound Doctrine, Grace and Human Empathy."
- 19970212** —"Developing Special Concern for the Homeless." **ALSO:** General Audience. "Repent and Believe in the Gospel." **ALSO:** Ash Wednesday homily at the Roman Basilica of St. Sabina on the Aventine Hill, "Seek Deep Intimacy with the Lord."
- 19970213** —To the Clergy of Rome. "We Are Stewards of God's Saving Gifts."
- 19970214** —[\*] to the Pontifical Academy for Life. "Reclaim Every Human Being's Right to Life." **ALSO:** At a meeting with the President of Brazil. "Church Defends Moral Rights of Citizens."
- 19970215** —To Lazio's regional authorities. "The Great Jubilee Will Benefit All Humanity."
- 19970216** —Angelus Message. "Prayer, Fasting and Almsgiving Mark Church's Lenten Journey of Penitence." **ALSO:** Homily for the First Sunday of Lent at the Roman Parish of St. Andrew Avellino, "God has Made a New Covenant in Christ."
- 19970219** —"Human Sickness is a Call to Conversion."
- 19970222** —To members of the Provincial Board and Council of Rome. "Institutions Must Focus on the Person."
- 19970223** —Angelus Message. "Christ's Divine Life Fully Humanizes Us." **ALSO:** "We Must Follow Jesus to Calvary." **ALSO:** to the Villa Flaminia Institute. "Catholic Schools Offer Education Based on Gospel Values."

**19970226** — General Audience (**BVM-44**). "Jesus Works Miracle At Mary's Request."

**19970227** — At the Funeral Mass for Ugo Cardinal Poletti, former Vicar of the Eternal City. "Known and Loved by the People of Rome."

**19970228** — To the Pontifical Council for Social Communications. "Tell the World of Jubilee's True Meaning."

**19970302** — Angelus Message. "The World God Created Must Not Be Profaned." **ALSO:** "Lord, You Have the Words of Eternal Life."

**19970303** — *Ad limina* visit of the Bishops of Zaire. "A Peaceful Solution Must Be Found to the Tragedy in the Great Lakes Region."

**19970305** — General Audience (**BVM-45**). "Mary is Active in Her Son's Mission."

**19970309** — "He Who Does What is True Comes to the Light." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Father's Mercy Fills Us with Hope."

**19970312** — General Audience (**BVM-46**). "Mary Had Role in Jesus' Public Ministry."

**19970314** — Address to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Culture. "The Gospel is Good News for Cultures."

**19970316** — "Renew the Steadfastness of Our Spirit." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Violence Cannot Resolve Social Problems."

**19970319** — General Audience. "Work is for Man, Not Man for Work."

**19970323** — "Behold, Your King is Coming to You!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Christ Can Transform Your Lives Into Springtime."

**19970326** — General Audience. "We Relive the Saving Events of Redemption."

**19970327** — "Christ Demonstrates the Need to Serve." **ALSO:** "Let Us Renew the Promises of Our Ordination."

**19970328** — Address at the Conclusion of the Stations of the Cross.

**19970329** — "Rite of Light Proclaims Passing From Death to Life."

**19970330** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "Behold, Today Death Has Been Overcome."

**19970331** — *Regina Caeli*. "Angels Play Significant Role in Resurrection."

**19970402** — General Audience (**BVM-47**). "Mary United Herself to Jesus' Offering."

**19970406** — *Regina Caeli*. "A Promise and Promise of Glorification." **ALSO:** "A Boundless Mercy of Infinite Richness."

**19970409** — General Audience (**BVM-48**). "Mary's Cooperation is Totally Unique."

**19970412** — "We Must Say: No More War!"

**19970413** — "Let Us Forgive and Ask Forgiveness." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Far-Sighted Courage and Patience of Small Steps Required for Coexistence."

**19970416** — General Audience. "Peace and Hope Were Goal of Sarajevo Visit."

**19970420** — *Regina Caeli*. "Let Us Thank God for Gift of Priesthood." **ALSO:** "How Great a Mystery is Your Inheritance." **ALSO:** Address for the XXXIV World Day for Vocations, 1997, "Renewed Biblical Catechesis Will Lead to a More Incisive Promotion of Vocations."

**19970423** — General Audience (**BVM-49**). "To the Disciple He Said, 'Behold Your Mother'."

**19970426** — "You Must Evangelize Your Country."

**19970427** — "Forgive One Another's Wrongs." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. "Mother of the Church: Do Not Forget This People, But Protect Them Always." **ALSO:** "St. Adalbert, Saint for Christians Today."

**19970430** — General Audience. "An Important Chapter in European History."

**19970504** — "New Blesseds Kept Commandment of Love." **ALSO:** *Regina Caeli*. The Holy Father's *Regina Caeli* Reflection on the Five New Blesseds.

**19970507** — General Audience (**BVM-50**). "Devotion to Mary is Based On Jesus' Will."

**19970511** — *Regina Caeli*. "Our Lady of Lebanon, Watch Over All." **ALSO:** "Past Suffering Will Not Be in Vain." **ALSO:** Address for the XXXI World Communications Day, 1997, "Communicating Way, Truth and Life."

**19970514** — General Audience. "A Mission of Openness and Tolerance."

**19970518** — *Regina Caeli*. "Holy Spirit, Bring Us True Peace!" **ALSO:** "Spirit of Truth Will

Make You Witnesses."

**19970521** — General Audience (**BVM-51**). "Mary Was Witness to Whole Paschal Mystery."

**19970525** — "All Glory Belongs to You, Holy Father." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "The Trinity: Wondrous Goal of Our Lives."

**19970528** — General Audience (**BVM-52**). "Mary Prays for An Outpouring of the Spirit."

**19970529** — "Sing, My Tongue, the Savior's Glory."

**19970601** — "The Eucharist is the Heart of the Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "We Greet You, O Living Host, in Which the Divinity of Jesus Christ is Hidden!"

**19970602** — "Looking to the Example of Your Martyrs, Do Not Be Afraid to Bear Witness to Holiness." **ALSO:** "Bring Hope to Those Who Have None."

**19970603** — "True Unity Must Be Based On Gospel."

**19970604** — [\*] "Never Refuse the Gift of Life."

**19970606** — "Christ's Heart is Source of Holiness."

**19970607** — "Message of Fatima Aims At the Defeat of Sin and the Attainment of Holiness."

**19970608** — "Rejoice, O Mother Poland!"

**19970610** — "Respect the Seed of God's Word."

**19970615** — Angelus Message. "Only Love and Respect Will Bring Africa Peace." **ALSO:** "Care for the "Seed" of Your Vocation."

**19970618** — General Audience. "Historic Celebrations Marked Polish Visit."

**19970622** — "Trust and Peace Are Sign of Deep Communion with Our Lord Jesus Christ Who Died for All." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Pray for the Reconciliation Among Christians."

**19970625** — General Audience (**BVM-53**). "Mary and the Human Drama of Death."

**19970629** — Angelus Message. "Pray That Rome May Fulfill Her Vocation." **ALSO:** "We Proclaim the One Apostolic Faith."

**19970702** — General Audience (**BVM-54**). "Church Believes in Mary's Assumption."

**19970706** — Angelus Message. "Holidays Are Time for Reinvigorating the Mind and Body."

**19970709** — General Audience (**BVM-55**). "Mary is the First Creature to Enjoy Eternal Life."

**19970713** — Angelus Message. "Everyone Has One Absolute Need: Christ."

**19970720** — Angelus Message. "Sacred Scripture is Source If Spiritual Life."

**19970723** — General Audience (**BVM-56**). "Christians Look to Mary, Queen."

**19970727** — Angelus Message. "Give One Another a Fraternal Welcome."

**19970730** — General Audience (**BVM-57**). "Mary is the Preeminent Member of the Church."

**19970803** — Angelus Message. "Young People, I Am Expecting You in Paris."

**19970806** — General Audience (**BVM-58**). "Mary is the Outstanding Figure of the Church."

**19970810** — Angelus Message. "Youth Must Take the Lead."

**19970813** — General Audience (**BVM-59**). "Mary is the Model for the Church's Motherhood."

**19970815** — "Call On Mary, Our Queen and Mother!" **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Jesus Calls Us to Follow Him with Purity of Life and Authentic Love." **ALSO:** Address for the XII World Youth Day, 1997. "Teacher, Where Are You Staying? Come and See!"

**19970817** — Angelus Message. "You Will Experience Anew the Spirit's Action."

**19970820** — General Audience (**BVM-60**). "Mary Fully Adhered to Revealed Truth."

**19970822** — "Love of Those in Extreme Need Was the Center of Blessed Frederic's Life."

**19970823** — Meditation: "You Have Been Chosen By Christ to Live in the Freedom of God's Children." **ALSO:** "Let Word Bear Fruit in You."

**19970824** — [\*] "Be Active Members of the Church!"

**19970827** — General Audience. "Youth Day: Event of Faith and Hope."

**19970831** — Angelus Message. "Normalization Imperative in Holy Land."

**19970903** — General Audience (**BVM-61**). "Mary: Model of Faith, Hope and Charity."

**19970907** — Angelus Message. "Mother Teresa Served Christ in the Poorest of the Poor."

**19970909** — Message for Lent 1998. "Come, O Blessed of My Father, For I Was Poor,

- Marginalized and You Welcomed Me!"
- 19970910** — General Audience (**BVM-62**). "Mary: Model of the Church At Prayer."
- 19970913** — "It is More Blessed to Give Than to Receive."
- 19970914** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Health of Society Depends On Family."
- 19970917** — General Audience (**BVM-63**). "Blessed Virgin is the Mother of the Church."
- 19970921** — Angelus Message. "Be Salt of the Earth and Light of the World."
- 19970924** — General Audience (**BVM-64**). "Mary Has Universal Spiritual Motherhood."
- 19970927** — "A Life Modeled On Christ's Ministry."
- 19970928** — "They Showed Us Light of Christ's Face." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Hail True Body, Born of Mary!" **ALSO:** "Eucharist is God's Supreme Gift to Man."
- 19971001** — General Audience (**BVM-65**). "Mary's Mediation Derives From Christ's."
- 19971004** — [\*] "Marriage, a Supernatural Gift."
- 19971005** — [\*] "Families, God Calls You to Holiness!" **ALSO:** [\*] Angelus Message. "Families, Be Faithful to Your Vocation."
- 19971008** — General Audience. "Live Faithful Love That is Open to the Family."
- 19971012** — [\*] "New Blesseds Manifest Power of God's Grace."
- 19971015** — General Audience (**BVM-66**). "Mary Has Always Been Specially Venerated."
- 19971019** — Angelus Message. "St. Therese of Child Jesus to be proclaimed doctor of the Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "St. Therese Lived Filial Abandonment to Mary." **ALSO:** "Love Was the Key to Her Vocation." **ALSO:** Message for World Mission Sunday 1997.
- 19971022** — General Audience (**BVM-67**). "Faithful Have Filial Devotion to Mary."
- 19971026** — [\*] Angelus Message. "I Invite Christian Families to Pray the Rosary." **ALSO:** "Families, Be Apostles to Your City!"
- 19971029** — General Audience (**BVM-68**). "Church Urges Faithful to Venerate Mary: The Second Vatican Council Exhorted the Church's Members to Promote the Various Forms of Marian Piety, Especially Liturgical Devotion."
- 19971030** — Address. "Rediscover Essential Role of Baptism:" Holy Father Speaks of Baptism as Basis of Christian Life in Address to Pontifical Council for Laity.
- 19971101** — Angelus Message. "Today We Honor the Saints of Every Age: Feast of All Saints Reminds Us of Our Closeness to Those Who Have Preceded Us in Death."
- 19971102** — Angelus Message. "Never Lose Sight of Life's Ultimate Goal Heaven Death is Not the Last Word, But Invites Us to Pray with Trust for Departed Loved Ones."
- 19971103** — Address. "Spread Knowledge of Christian Humanism."
- 19971105** — General Audience (**BVM-69**). "We Can Count On Mary's Intercession: The Faithful Have Always Recognized the Value of the Blessed Virgin's Maternal Presence and Have Had Recourse to Her for Every."
- 19971109** — "Christ is Foundation of All Holiness." **ALSO:** Thank the Giver of All Good Gifts." **ALSO:** Message For World Migration Day 1998.
- 19971111** — "I Desire That They May Be with Me:" Cardinal Gantin Celebrates Mass in the Holy Father's Name for Deceased Cardinals and Bishops.
- 19971112** — General Audience (**BVM-70**). "Separated Brethren Also Honor Mary Today: Many Anglican and Protestant Christians Venerate Mary, and the Orthodox Have Always Loved and Revered Her with Ardent Devotion."
- 19971116** — "Make Christ Known as Man's True Redeemer." **ALSO:** Opening Mass of the Synod for America: "New Evangelization Means Bringing to Other People the Faith You Received 500 Years Ago."
- 19971119** — General Audience.
- 19971126** — General Audience.
- 19971130** — Message for 13th World Youth Day. "The Holy Spirit Will Teach You All Things."
- 19971203** — General Audience.
- 19971210** — General Audience.
- 19971217** — General Audience.

**19971224** — Homily for Christmas Midnight Mass.  
**19971225** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message for Christmas 1997.  
**19980101** — Angelus in Havana, Cuba. "May Cuban Christians Live Their Faith With Decision and Fervour." **ALSO:** Message for the XXXI World Day for Peace. "From the Justice of Each Comes Peace For All." **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980104** — Angelus message.  
**19980106** — Angelus message. **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980110** — Speech in Reply to the New Year Greetings of the Diplomatic Corps Accredited to the Holy See.  
**19980111** — [\*] Angelus Message. "Every Newborn Baby is an Epiphany of God." **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980114** — General Audience. "Jesus' Hour is Time of Human Salvation."  
**19980117** — Address to the Prelate Auditors and officials of the Roman Rota for the opening of judicial year. "An Instrument of Wise Jurisprudence."  
**19980118** — "Rome's Children Promote Peace in Their City." **ALSO:** Angelus message.  
**19980121** — The Holy Father's address upon his arrival at Havana Airport.  
**19980128** — General Audience. "The Church in Cuba Has Persevered in Faith."  
**19980201** — [\*] Angelus on Italian Pro-Life Day. "Human Life is Still Gravely Threatened." **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980202** — Homily.  
**19980204** — General Audience. "Jesus Gave His Life as a Ransom for Many."  
**19980207** — Homily.  
**19980208** — Angelus Message. "On the Cross Christ Joined Suffering to Love and So Redeemed it Once and For All." **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980211** — General Audience. "Mary is Attentive to the Needs of Every Person."  
**19980215** — Angelus Message. "Build a Europe Mindful of Its Own History." **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980218** — General Audience. "The Son of God Brings Fullness of Salvation."  
**19980220** — Address to the International Conference on Women's Health Issues.  
**19980221** — Message for the VI World Day of the Sick. **ALSO:** Address to the New Cardinals at the Extraordinary Public Consistory.  
**19980222** — Angelus Message. "The Church is Built on the Rock of Peter's Faith." **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980224** — [\*] Address to the Members of the Pontifical Academy for Life.  
**19980225** — General Audience. "Ash Wednesday Begins Journey to Easter."  
**19980226** — Speech to the Clergy of Rome.  
**19980227** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 2 - New York), "When the Church Proclaims the Truth, She is Never Marginal."  
**19980301** — Angelus Message. "Thank God for the Hope of Peace in Iraq." **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980308** — Angelus message. **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980311** — General Audience. "God Intervenes in History When He Wills."  
**19980313** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 3 - Pennsylvania and New Jersey), "The Profound Mystery of the Church."  
**19980315** — Angelus Message. "Constant Reliance on Mary's Intercession."  
**19980317** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 4 - Washington, DC, Maryland, Delaware, Virginia, West Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, Georgia and Florida), "New Evangelization Should Inspire All Your Teaching and Catechesis."  
**19980318** — General Audience. "We Respond in Faith to Revealed Truth."  
**19980319** — Homily.  
**19980322** — Angelus in Nigeria. "We Commend All Who Thirst for Justice to Our Lady of Nigeria."  
**19980325** — General Audience. "The Church in Nigeria is Young and Alive."  
**19980329** — Angelus message. **ALSO:** Homily.

- 19980331** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 5 - Kentucky, Tennessee, Alabama, Mississippi and Louisiana), "Be Men of Supernatural Faith and Loyalty to Christ and the Church."
- 19980401** — General Audience. "Faith and Baptism Are the Way to Salvation."
- 19980405** — Angelus Message. "Accept the Message of the Cross in Your hearts and Your Lives." **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19980408** — General Audience. "Enter with Christ into the Joy of the Resurrection."
- 19980409** — Homily at the Holy Thursday Mass of the Lord's Supper at the Basilica of St. John Lateran. **ALSO:** Homily. "The Spirit of the Lord is Upon Me, Because He Has Anointed Me."
- 19980410** — Words at the End of the *Via Crucis* (Good Friday).
- 19980411** — Homily at the Easter Vigil for Holy Saturday. "Let Us Make Man in Our Image, After Our Likeness."
- 19980412** — Easter *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "We Are Witnesses to the Risen Christ."
- 19980413** — *Regina Caeli*.
- 19980415** — General Audience. "Baptism is the Foundation of Communion."
- 19980419** — *Regina Caeli*. "Accept Divine Mercy with an Open Heart."
- 19980422** — General Audience. "The End of History Began with Christ's Coming."
- 19980426** — *Regina Caeli*. "Faith is Sustained by Prayer to the Spirit." **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19980429** — General Audience. "We Must Love Mary as Christ Loved Her."
- 19980503** — *Regina Caeli*. "Pray That Many Will Answer the Lord's Call." **ALSO:** Message for the XXXV World Day of Prayer for Vocations. "The Spirit and the Bride Say 'Come!'" **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19980506** — General Audience.
- 19980509** — Address to the Members of the Vatican Foundation "*Centesimus Annus* - Pro Pontifice."
- 19980510** — *Regina Caeli*. "May Mary Guide Us in Fidelity to Christ." **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19980513** — General Audience.
- 19980514** — Homily for the Solemn Closing of the Special Assembly of the Synod of Bishops for Asia.
- 19980517** — *Regina Caeli*. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19980520** — General Audience. "The Spirit is the Source of New and Eternal Life."
- 19980521** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 6 - Michigan and Ohio), "Priest's Ministry and Spiritual Life are Intimately Connected."
- 19980524** — *Regina Caeli*. "Mary is the True Help of Every Christian." **ALSO:** Homily for the Ascension.
- 19980527** — General Audience. "The Spirit Enables Us to Share in the Divine Nature." **ALSO:** Speech for the World Congress of Ecclesial Movements and New Communities (1).
- 19980530** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 7 - Illinois, Indiana and Wisconsin), "Students Have the Right to the Church's Teaching in All Its Richness." **ALSO:** Speech for the World Congress of Ecclesial Movements and New Communities (2).
- 19980531** — *Regina Caeli* for Pentecost Sunday. "We Place the Church's Mission in Mary's Hands." **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19980602** — To The Most Reverend Raymond Seguy Bishop of Autun, Chalon and Macon Abbot of Cluny. Message for the Millenium of All Souls Day.
- 19980603** — General Audience. "The Spirit Accompanies Jesus' Public Life."
- 19980606** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 8 - Minnesota, North Dakota and South Dakota), "Promote Deeper Awareness of the Responsibility of Lay People."
- 19980607** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.

**19980610** — General Audience. "The Spirit is Present in the Paschal Mystery."  
**19980611** — Homily on the Solemnity of Corpus Christi.  
**19980612** — Homily.  
**19980613** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 9 - Missouri, Nebraska, Iowa and Kansas), "The Church Awaits a Renewal of Consecrated Life."  
**19980614** — Angelus Message. "Eucharist: Source and Summit of the Church's Life."  
**ALSO:** Homily.  
**19980617** — General Audience. "The Holy Spirit Gives Birth to the Church."  
**19980621** — Angelus in Austria. "May These Blesseds Help You to Say "Yes" to God's Will For You."  
**19980624** — General Audience. "The Church in Austria Faces Important Issues."  
**19980627** — [\*] *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 10 - Texas, Oklahoma, and Arkansas), "Consciences Must be Formed to Discern the Objective Moral Order."  
**19980628** — Angelus Message. "Christ's Heart Spurs Us to Full Unity."  
**19980629** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily on the Feast of Saints Peter and Paul.  
**19980701** — General Audience. "The Gospel is Preached in the Power of the Spirit."  
**19980705** — Angelus Message. "The Lord's Day Must Be Kept Holy By Participating in Sunday Mass."  
**19980707** — Angelus Message. "The Holy Trinity: Model For All Families."  
**19980708** — General Audience.  
**19980712** — Angelus Message. "Sunday Shows God's Love For His Creatures."  
**19980719** — Angelus in Borno, Italy. "Sunday: Day of Rest and Community Prayer."  
**19980722** — General Audience. "Man is Sanctified By the Holy Spirit."  
**19980726** — Angelus Message. "Appreciate Sunday as a Feast Day."  
**19980729** — General Audience. "The Spirit is Source of Communion."  
**19980802** — Angelus Message. The Pope Recalls His Predecessor, Paul VI.  
**19980805** — General Audience. "The Spirit is the Source of Ministries."  
**19980809** — Angelus Message. "Sunday Mass is a Serious Obligation."  
**19980812** — General Audience. "The Spirit Acts in All Creation and History."  
**19980815** — Angelus Message. "May Mary Help Us Savor the Full Spiritual Richness of Today's Feast." **ALSO:** Homily on the Assumption.  
**19980816** — Angelus Message. "Sunday is a Day of Sharing with the Loneliest."  
**19980819** — General Audience. "Creation Must Be the Dwelling Place of Peace."  
**19980823** — Angelus Message.  
**19980826** — General Audience. "Man is Invited to Fellowship With God."  
**19980830** — Angelus Message.  
**19980902** — General Audience. "The Holy Spirit is the Source of True Freedom."  
**19980906** — Angelus Message.  
**19980909** — General Audience. "Seeds of Truth Are Found in Other Religions."  
**19980913** — Angelus Message.  
**19980916** — General Audience. "The Spirit is Active Wherever the Truth is Sought."  
**19980920** — Angelus Message.  
**19980923** — General Audience.  
**19980927** — Angelus Message.  
**19980930** — General Audience.  
**19981001** — [\*] *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 11 - California, Hawaii and Nevada), "Stand Firmly on the Side of Life, Encouraging Those Who Defend It."  
**19981004** — Angelus Message.  
**19981007** — General Audience.  
**19981009** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 12

- Washington, Oregon, Montana, Idaho and Alaska), "Fidelity to Doctrinal Foundations Must Guide All Liturgical Renewal."
- 19981011** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19981014** — General Audience.
- 19981015** — Lenten Message 1999. "The Lord Will Prepare a Banquet for All Peoples."
- 19981016** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 13 - Utah, Arizona, New Mexico, Colorado and Wyoming), "The Role of Law in the Church and Marital Nullity Trials."
- 19981018** — Message for World Mission Sunday 1998. **ALSO:** Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19981021** — General Audience.
- 19981023** — Homily.
- 19981024** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Bishops of the United States (Region 1 - New England), "Our Most Urgent Task is to Satisfy the Spiritual Hunger of Our Times."
- 19981025** — Homily. **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19981028** — General Audience.
- 19981101** — Angelus Message.
- 19981104** — General Audience.
- 19981108** — Angelus Message.
- 19981111** — General Audience.
- 19981115** — Angelus Message.
- \*\*\* gen aud should be on Wednesdays
- 19981119** — General Audience. "God is the Lord of Creation and History."
- 19981120** — Speech to the President of the Italian Republic at Quirinale.
- 19981122** — Angelus Message.
- 19981125** — Address to His Holiness Bartholomew I, Archbishop of Constantinople, Ecumenical Patriarch. "Peace Be to the Brethren, and Love with Faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ."
- 19981126** — General Audience. "With Jesus Eternity Has Entered Time."
- 19981128** — Address to the Members of the Association "Pro Petri Sede."
- 19981129** — Homily. **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19981130** — Address to the Conference of "Union Interparlementaire." **ALSO:** Address to the Bishops of Papua New Guinea and the Solomon Islands During Their *Ad Limina Apostolorum* Visit
- 19981203** — General Audience. "The True Face of the Messiah is Gradually Revealed."
- 19981206** — Angelus Message.
- 19981208** — Angelus on the Feast of the Immaculate Conception. "In Her Immaculate Heart, Mary Desires Nothing Except the Glory of God and Human Salvation."  
**ALSO:** Message for the VII World Day of the Sick.
- 19981210** — General Audience. "Time Itself is Now Pervaded By Eternity."
- 19981212** — Homily delivered during the Eucharistic celebration concluding the work of the Special Assembly of the Synod of Bishops for Australia and Oceania. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19981213** — Angelus Message.
- 19981214** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the members of the Australian Conference of Bishops. **ALSO:** Angelus Message. "Rejoice in the Lord Always!"
- 19981215** — Homily.
- 19981217** — General Audience. "Jesus' Life is the Reference Point for Our Faith."
- 19981220** — Angelus Message.
- 19981223** — General Audience.
- 19981224** — Homily at Midnight Mass (Christmas 1998).
- 19981225** — Christmas Day *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. "The Earth Has Seen its Saviour."

**19981228** — Angelus Message. "The Family is the Safeguard of a Truly Free Society."  
**19990101** — Message for the XXXII World Day of Peace. "Respect for Human Rights: The Secret of True Peace."  
**19990106** — Message for the XIV World Youth Day. "The Father Loves You!"  
**19990111** — Speech in Reply to the New Year Greetings of the Diplomatic Corps Accredited to the Holy See.  
**19990113** — General Audience.  
**19990116** — Address to the Pontifical Council for Sacred Archeology.  
**19990120** — General Audience.  
**19990124** — Message for XXXIII World Communications Day. "Mass Media: A Friendly Companion for Those in Search of the Father."  
**19990126** — Remarks by the President of the United States, Bill Clinton, and Pope John Paul II at the Arrival Ceremony. **ALSO:** Joint Statement at the Conclusion of Private Meeting between Pope John Paul II and President Clinton. **ALSO:** Pope John Paul II's Written Message to the Children of Cardinal Glennon Children's Hospital. **ALSO:** Youth Gathering at the Kiel Center (Part I). **ALSO:** Youth Gathering at the Kiel Center (Part II). **ALSO:** Homily during the Papal Mass at St. Louis' Trans World Dome.  
**19990127** — Remarks during Evening Prayer in the Cathedral Basilica of Saint Louis. **ALSO:** Final Words in the St. Louis Cathedral.  
**19990202** — Message for the LXXXV World Migration Day 1999.  
**19990210** — General Audience.  
**19990217** — General Audience.  
**19990227** — Address to the Pontifical Academy for Life during its General Assembly on the theme "The Dignity of the Dying." "Love and Solidarity for the Dying."  
**19990303** — General Audience.  
**19990304** — Address to the Plenary Assembly of the Pontifical Council for Social Communication.  
**19990310** — General Audience.  
**19990317** — General Audience.  
**19990324** — General Audience.  
**19990329** — Address to European Parliamentarians. "Nothing is Resolved by Violence."  
**19990331** — General Audience.  
**19990404** — *Urbi Et Orbi* Message for Easter 1999.  
**19990407** — General Audience.  
**19990414** — General Audience. "The Christian Response to Modern Atheism."  
**19990421** — General Audience.  
**19990425** — *Regina Caeli*. **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19990428** — General Audience.  
**19990502** — *Regina Caeli*. **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19990504** — Address to the Canadian Bishops of Ontario.  
**19990505** — General Audience.  
**19990512** — General Audience.  
**19990516** — Message for the XXXIII World Communications Day. "Mass Media: A Friendly Companion for Those in Search of the Father." **ALSO:** Address for the Day of Charity Organized by the Pontifical Council *Cor Unum*. **ALSO:** Homily.  
**19990519** — General Audience.  
**19990523** — Message for World Mission Sunday 1999.  
**19990526** — General Audience.  
**19990529** — Address to the Pontifical University of the Holy Cross on its 15th Anniversary. "The Cross Illumines All Human Life."  
**19990602** — General Audience.  
**19990603** — Homily.

- 19990604** — Address to the 14th plenary assembly of the Pontifical Council for the Family. "God's Fatherhood is the Basis of the Family."
- 19990621** — To the Bishops of Cuba. "May Cuba Open Her Doors to Christ."
- 19990622** — To the Symposium on Evangelization in Latin America of the Pontifical Commission for Latin America. "Look to the Future in the Perspective of the Past."
- 19990623** — General Audience.
- 19990626** — *Ad Limina Apostolorum* address to the Irish bishops.
- 19990627** — Angelus Message.
- 19990629** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19990629** — Message for XV World Youth Day.
- 19990630** — General Audience.
- 19990704** — At the dedication of the new Shrine of Divine Love. "Mary is the Image of the Heavenly Church." **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19990705** — Address to the Adorers of the Blood of Christ.
- 19990707** — Message to the Abbot of Subiaco on the Occasion of the Feast of St. Benedict, Patron of Europe.
- 19990716** — Message for the Conclusion of the Marian Year Celebrated at La Vang, Viet Nam. "Mary is the Model of Christian Life."
- 19990718** — Angelus Message.
- 19990721** — General Audience. "Heaven is Fullness of Communion with God."
- 19990722** — Message to the Sisters of Our Lady of Sorrows, Who Were Holding Their General Chapter.
- 19990723** — Message to the Archbishop of Ravenna-Cervia on the Occasion of the Celebrations of the 1450 Anniversary of the Dedication of the Basilica of St. Apollinaire in Classe.
- 19990725** — Angelus Message.
- 19990728** — General Audience. "Hell is the State of Those Who Reject God."
- 19990801** — Message to the Minister General of the Friars Minor on the Reopening of the Portiuncula in Assisi. **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19990804** — General Audience. "Purgatory Is Necessary Purification."
- 19990806** — Message for the VIII World Day of the Sick. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19990808** — Message to the Youth Meeting in Santiago de Compostela. **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19990811** — General Audience.
- 19990815** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19990818** — General Audience.
- 19990822** — Angelus Message.
- 19990825** — General Audience.
- 19990826** — Address to the Participants at the General Chapter of the Trinitarian Family.
- 19990827** — Speech to the Participants at the Meeting for the John Paul II Institute on Marriage and Family.
- 19990828** — Speech to the Bishops of Ivory Coast on Their *Ad Limina* Visit. **ALSO:** Message to the "Youth Towards Assisi."
- 19990829** — Angelus Message.
- 19990901** — General Audience.
- 19990903** — Address to the Bishops of Zambia During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.
- 19990904** — Speech on the Occasion of the Inauguration of the Metropolitan Seminary in Salerno.
- 19990905** — Angelus Message.
- 19990906** — Address to the Bishops of Malawi During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.
- 19990908** — General Audience.
- 19990909** — Address to the Bishops of Chad During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.

- 19990910** — Address to the Bishops of Burundi During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.
- 19990911** — Address to the Bishops of Puerto Rico During Their *Ad Limina* Visit. **ALSO:** Speech to the "Centesimus Annus - Pro Pontifice" Foundation.
- 19990912** — Address at the Close of the Concert Sponsored by the Lucchini Foundation. **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19990915** — General Audience.
- 19990917** — Address to the Bishops of Lithuania During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.
- 19990918** — Address to the Bishops of Latvia During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.
- 19990919** — Angelus Message from Maribor, Slovenia. **ALSO:** Homily for the Beatification of Bishop Anton Martin Slomsek.
- 19990921** — Message for Lent 2000. "I Am With You Always, to the Close of the Age."
- 19990922** — General Audience. "Reconciliation with God and Others." **ALSO:** Message to the Young People of Israel and Palestine.
- 19990923** — Message to the "Jubilee 2000 Debt Campaign." **ALSO:** Message to Bishop Vasco Giuseppe Bertelli of the Diocese of Volterra.
- 19990925** — Address to the Canadian Bishops from Castel Gandolfo. **ALSO:** Address to the Participants in a World Meeting on Pastoral Ministry in University Life.
- 19990926** — Angelus Message from Castel Gandolfo. **ALSO:** Address to the Officers of the 31st Squadron of the Italian Air Force.
- 19990927** — Address to the Board of Trustees of the Catholic University of America (CUA) from Castel Gandolfo. **ALSO:** Address to the Bishops of the Central African Republic During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.
- 19990928** — Address to Castel Gandolfo's Civil Authorities. **ALSO:** Address to the Security Officers, Traffic Police and Carabinieri. **ALSO:** Address to the Personnel of the Papal Villas and Their Families.
- 19990929** — General Audience. "The Gift of Indulgences."
- 19990930** — Address to the Seventh Congress of the International Gynecological Cancer Society. **ALSO:** Message for the XXXVII World Day of Prayer for Vocations. "The Eucharist, Source of All Vocations and Ministries in the Church." **ALSO:** Address on the Occasion of the Inauguration of the Facade of Saint Peter's Basilica. **ALSO:** Message to the President of the Conference of Catholic International Organizations (CIO).
- 19991003** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19991004** — Address to the Pilgrims Who Had Come to Rome for the Beatification Mass of Father Ferdinand Mary Baccilieri.
- 19991006** — General Audience. "Who Loves Has Known God, Because God is Love."
- 19991010** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19991013** — General Audience. "The Theological Virtue of Love: Love for God."
- 19991014** — Address to the Benedictine Sisters of Reparation.
- 19991015** — Address to the Sister Adorers, Servants of the Blessed Sacrament and Charity, for Their 27th General Chapter. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19991017** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily.
- 19991019** — Address to the Italian President, H.E. Mr. Carlo Azeglio Ciampi.
- 19991020** — General Audience. "Love of God Demands Love of Neighbor."
- 19991023** — Homily.
- 19991024** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Message for World Mission Sunday 1999.
- 19991027** — General Audience. "Preferential Love for the Poor."
- 19991028** — Discourse at the Closing Ceremony of the Inter-Religious Assembly.
- 19991029** — Address to the Professors and Students of the St. Mary of the Assumption University (LUMSA).
- 19991030** — Address to the Bishops of Western Canada. "Modern Evangelization Requires a New Apologetic." **ALSO:** Address to the National Assembly of Italian Catholic Schools.

- 19991031** —Address to an international conference on the elderly sponsored by the Pontifical Council for Pastoral Assistance to Health-Care Workers. "No Authority Can Justify Euthanasia." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily at St. Benedict Joseph Labre Parish.
- 19991101** —Message to the Prefect of the Congregation for the Oriental Churches, Cardinal Achille Silvestrini. **ALSO:** Message to All the People of Rome. **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19991103** —General Audience. "Jubilee Calls for Economic Solidarity."
- 19991104** —Message to the Members of the Pontifical Council for Justice and Peace on the Occasion of Their Plenary Assembly.
- 19991107** —Angelus Message from New Delhi, India. **ALSO:** Address During Meeting with Religious Leaders in New Delhi, India.
- 19991108** —Message to the Plenary Assembly of the Pontifical Council for Justice and Peace.
- 19991110** —Message for the XLIII Italian Catholic Social Week. "Behold, I Make All Things New." **ALSO:** General Audience.
- 19991111** —Message to the President of the Pontifical Council for Promoting Christian Unity, Cardinal Edward I. Cassidy on the Occasion of the Meeting "Sister Churches, Brother Peoples."
- 19991112** —Homily at the Mass for the Cardinals, Archbishops and Bishops Who Had Died in the Past Year.
- 19991113** —Homily for the Feast of St. Bridget.
- 19991114** —Angelus Message.
- 19991115** —Address to the First Group of German Bishops on Their *Ad Limina* Visit. **ALSO:** Speech to the Franciscan Sisters of Penance and Christian Charity on the Occasion of Their General Chapter.
- 19991116** —Address to the Pontifical Lateran University.
- 19991117** —General Audience. "Religious Dialogue in India and Georgia." **ALSO:** Address to the 1999 Social Weeks of France.
- 19991118** —Discourse to the United Nations Food and Agriculture Organization (UNFAO). "The Church Offers True Hope to Modern Man." **ALSO:** Address to the Second Group of German Bishops on Their *Ad Limina* Visit. **ALSO:** Message to the President of the Pontifical Council for Promoting Christian Unity, Cardinal Edward I. Cassidy on the Occasion of the Conference "Jesus Christ is the Same Yesterday and Today and For Ever: Christianity on the Threshold of the Third Millennium."
- 19991119** —Address to the Pontifical Council for Culture on the Occasion of Its Plenary Assembly "Christ Makes All Cultures New." **ALSO:** Address to the XIV International Conference Organized by the Pontifical Council for Pastoral Assistance to Health Care Workers.
- 19991120** —Address to the Third Group of German Bishops on Their *Ad Limina* Visit. **ALSO:** Address to the Luigi Bocconi Business College of Milan.
- 19991121** —Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Message for World Migration Day 2000. **ALSO:** Homily for the Canonization of Cirilo Bertran and His Eight Companions, Inocencio de la Inmaculada, Benedict Menni and Thomas of Cori.
- 19991122** —Address to the Pilgrims for the Recent Canonizations of Cirilo Bertran and His Eight Companions, Inocencio de la Inmaculada, Benedict Menni and Thomas of Cori. **ALSO:** Message to the Prefect of the Congregation for the Oriental Churches, Cardinal Achille Silvestrini.
- 19991123** —Address on the Occasion of the XXXV Convention of the Rectors and Pastoral Workers of Shrines in Italy.
- 19991124** —General Audience. "Woman as Masterpiece of God's Creation." **ALSO:** Message to the Ecumenical Patriarch Bartholomew I, Archbishop of

- Constantinople, for the Feast of St. Andrew.
- 19991125** —Address to the Ecumenical Institute of Bossey. **ALSO:** Address to the Representatives of the Lux Vide Company.
- 19991126** —Address to a Group of Employees of the Bank of Italy.
- 19991127** —Address to the Pilgrims from Friuli.
- 19991128** —Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily at Pope St. Innocent I and St. Guido Bishop Parish.
- 19991129** —Address to the Pontifical Seminary of Umbria.
- 19991130** —Message to Brother Roger, Prior of the Taizé Community.
- 19991201** —General Audience. "Responsibility for the Promotion of the Family."
- 19991202** —Address to an international study conference organized by the Pontifical Council for Culture and the Pontifical Council for Social Communications with the theme "Cinema: Images for a Dialogue Between Peoples and a Culture of Peace in the Third Millennium." "Images for a Dialogue Between Peoples."  
**ALSO:** Address to the Ambassador of Cuba Accredited to the Holy See on the Occasion of the Presentation of His Credentials. **ALSO:** Address to the Little Servants of the Sacred Heart of Jesus.
- 19991203** —Message to the Bishop of Macao, Domingos Lam Ka Tseung.
- 19991204** —Address to the Congress on The Family and the Integration of Disabled Children and Adolescents," organized by the Pontifical Council for the Family, the Special Family Education Centre (CEFAES) of Madrid, and the Leopold Programme of Venezuela. "A Disabled Child Has the Same Rights as Any Child." **ALSO:** Message for the Opening of the Jubilee Year in Bethlehem.  
**ALSO:** Address to the New Ambassador of Panama to the Holy See.
- 19991205** —Address to the Union of Italian Catholic Jurists. "Natural Law is Sure Foundation of Human Rights." **ALSO:** Angelus Message.
- 19991206** —Address to the Members of the Christian Life Movement and Sodality.
- 19991208** —Angelus Message. "Mary, "Full of Grace," Light of the Jubilee." **ALSO:** Message to the Catholic Church in China. "And the Word Was Made Flesh."  
**ALSO:** Prayer for the Solemnity of the Immaculate Conception of the Blessed Virgin Mary.
- 19991209** —Message to the Pontifical Mission for Palestine on the Occasion of Its 50th Anniversary. **ALSO:** Address to the President of the World Lutheran Federation.
- 19991211** —Address at the Inauguration of the Restored 15th-Century Fresco Cycle in the Sistine Chapel. **ALSO:** Address to the Bishops of the Dominican Republic During Their *Ad Limina* Visit.
- 19991212** —Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily at Sts. Urban and Laurence Parish.
- 19991213** —Address to the Members of the Synod of Cilicia of the Armenian Catholic Church. **ALSO:** Address to His Beatitude Nerses Bedros XIX, Patriarch of Cilicia of the Armenian Catholic Church.
- 19991214** —Homily to University Teachers and Students.
- 19991215** —General Audience. "Message of Love to Confront the Loss of God in Society."
- 19991216** —Address to the Performers and Organizers of the "Christmas in the Vatican" Concert. **ALSO:** Address to the New Ambassadors of Denmark, Burundi, Singapore, Rwanda and Pakistan to the Holy See on the Occasion of the Presentation of Their Credentials. **ALSO:** Address to the New Ambassador of Burundi to the Holy See. **ALSO:** Address to the New Ambassador of Denmark to the Holy See. **ALSO:** Address to the New Ambassador of the Islamic Republic of Pakistan to the Holy See. **ALSO:** Address to the New Ambassador of Rwanda to the Holy See. **ALSO:** Address to the New Ambassador of Singapore to the Holy See.
- 19991217** —Address to the New Ambassador of Paraguay to the Holy See. **ALSO:** Address

- to the International Symposium on John Hus. **ALSO:** Address to the Representatives of the ACEA Company for the Basilica's New Exterior Lighting System. **ALSO:** Address to the Passionist Sisters of St. Paul of the Cross.
- 19991218** — Address to President Vaclav Havel and Pilgrims from the Czech Republic.
- 19991219** — Angelus Message.
- 19991220** — Address to the New Ambassador of Sweden to the Holy See. **ALSO:** Homily During the Mass of Christian Burial for Cardinal Paolo Dezza.
- 19991221** — Address to the Children of the Italian Catholic Action. **ALSO:** Address to Cardinals, the Papal Household, and the Roman Curia.
- 19991222** — General Audience.
- 19991224** — Homily at Christmas Midnight Mass, and the Opening of the Great Jubilee of the Year 2000.
- 19991225** — Christmas *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. **ALSO:** Christmas Day Homily at the Opening of the Holy Door in the Basilica of Saint John Lateran, Cathedral of Rome.
- 19991226** — Angelus Message.
- 19991229** — General Audience.
- 19991231** — Address to the Representatives of the International Federation of *Pueri Cantores*. **ALSO:** Homily at the Celebration of the First Vespers of the Solemnity of Mary, Mother of God and *Te Deum* for the End of the Year.
- 20000101** — Homily During the Opening of the Holy Door at St. Mary Major. **ALSO:** *Urbi Et Orbi* Message. **ALSO:** Angelus Message for the World Day of Peace.
- 20000102** — Angelus Message for the Children's Jubilee.
- 20000105** — General Audience.
- 20000106** — Solemnity of the Epiphany. "Epiphany Celebrates Church's Catholicity." **ALSO:** Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Homily During the Solemn Liturgy in St. Peter's Basilica During Which the Holy Father Ordained Twelve Bishops on the Solemnity of the Epiphany.
- 20000108** — Address to the Sisters of Mercy and the Cross.
- 20000109** — Angelus Message. **ALSO:** Address to the Street Cleaners of Rome. **ALSO:** Homily During the Mass and Sacrament of Baptism in the Sistine Chapel.
- 20000110** — Address to the Diplomatic Corps Accredited to Vatican. "The Century Now Beginning Ought to be the Century of Solidarity."
- 20000112** — General Audience.
- 20000113** — Address to the Administrators of Rome and Lazio.
- 20000114** — Address to the Directors, Officials and Officers of the Inspectorate of Public Security at the Vatican.
- 20000115** — Address to the Seminarians of the Capranica College.
- 20000116** — Angelus Message.
- 20000117** — Address to the Ecumenical Delegation from the Churches of Finland.
- 20000118** — Address to the Delegations from 22 Churches and Ecclesial Communities. **ALSO:** Homily at St. Paul-Outside-the-Walls Opening of the Holy Door Week of Prayer for Christian Unity.
- 20000119** — General Audience. "From the Source to the Mouth of the River of Salvation History."
- 20000120** — Address to the Members of the Italian Municipal Police Forces.
- 20000121** — Address to the Tribunal of the Roman Rota.
- 20000123** — Angelus Message.
- 20000124** — Message for XXXIV World Media Day, 2000. "Proclaiming Christ in the Media at the Dawn of the New Millennium."
- 20000125** — Message to the Bishop of Aachen on the 1,200th Anniversary of the Foundation of the Basilica.
- 20000126** — General Audience.
- 20000127** — Lenten Message 2000. "I Am With You Always, to the Close of the Age."

**20000128** — Message to the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith on the Occasion of its Plenary Assembly.  
**20000129** — Address to the Participants in the Servants of Charity's General Chapter.  
**20000130** — Angelus Message.  
**20000131** — Address on the Occasion of the Inauguration of the New Janiculum Car Park.  
**20000202** — Homily for the Jubilee of Consecrated Life.  
**20000203** — Message to the Fiftieth National Prayer Breakfast in Washington, D.C.  
**20000206** — Angelus Message.  
**20000209** — General Audience.  
**20000211** — Homily for the Jubilee of the Sick and Health-Care Workers.  
**20000213** — Angelus Message.  
**20000214** — [\*] Discourse on the Fifth Anniversary of *Evangelium Vitae*.  
**20000216** — General Audience.  
**20000220** — Angelus Message.